Romeo and Juliet

By William Shakespeare

Verona, Italy—1590's, July

BALTHASARABRAMLORD MONTAGUELADY MONTAGUEJULIETTYBALTSAMPSON	.Montague cousin of ROMEO .Montague servant to ROMEO .Montague servant .Father of ROMEO .Mother of ROMEO .Daughter of CAPULET, age 13 .Capulet cousin of JULIET .Capulet servant
LADY CAPULETNURSE	.Capulet servant .Father of JULIET, in his 50's .Mother of JULIET, about 27 .Capulet servant to JULIET .Capulet servant to NURSE
COUNTY PARIS PRINCE ESCALUS FRIAR LAWRENCE	.Franciscan who marries ROMEO & JULIET .Carries message for FRIAR LAWRENCE

CITIZENS, SERVANTS, MUSICIANS, GUARDS, etc.

Shakespeare's complete original script based on the Second Quarto of 1599, with corrections and alternate text from other editions indicated as: ¹First Quarto of 1597; ²Second Quarto of 1599; ³Third Quarto of 1609, ⁴Fourth Quarto of 1622, ⁵First Folio of 1623, and ⁺ for later editions. First performed around 1595. Line-numbering matches the Folger Library edition of 1992. Spelling and punctuation are modernized (American) with some indications of pronunciation. Stage directions are clarified. Side notes are given for vocabulary, figurative language, and allusions. This script be downloaded from www.hundsness.com and used freely for education and performance. David Hundsness, editor, 2004.

PROLOGUE

CHORUS	1.0.1
Two households, both alike in dignity,	families, rank
In fair Verona, where we lay our scene,	
From ancient grudge break to new mutiny,	rivalry, outbreaks, fighting
Where <u>civil</u> blood makes <u>civil</u> hands unclean.	civilian
From forth the <u>fatal loins</u> of these two foes	fateful, children 1.0.5
A pair of star-cross'd lovers take their life,	doomed
Whose misadventured piteous overthrows	unfortunate, pitiful, downfall
Doth ² with their death <u>bury</u> their parents' <u>strife</u> .	do ⁺ , end, fighting
The fearful passage of their death-mark'd love,	doomed
And the continuance of their parents' rage,	1.0.10
Which, but their children's end, naught could remove,	except for, nothing
Is now the two hours' traffic of our stage.	performance
The which if you with patient ears attend,	listen
What here shall miss, our <u>toil</u> shall strive to mend.	play
ACT 1, SCENE 1 [Verona, a street, morning. SAMPSON & GREGORY, arm	ed]
SAMPSON	1.1.1
Gregory, on my word, we'll not carry coals.	take insults
GREGORY	1.1.2
No, for then we should be <u>colliers</u> .	coal miners
SAMPSON	1.1.3
I mean, if ⁵ we be <u>in choler</u> , we'll <u>draw</u> .	and ² , angered, draw our weapons
GREGORY	1.1.4
Ay, while you live, <u>draw</u> your neck out of [the] ¹ <u>collar</u> .	take, noose
SAMPSON	1.1.6
I strike quickly, being moved.	attack, angered
GREGORY	1.1.7
But thou art not quickly moved to strike.	
SAMPSON	1.1.8
A dog of the house of Montague moves me.	
GREGORY	1.1.9
To move is to stir, and to be <u>valiant</u> is to stand.	brave
Therefore if thou art moved, thou runn'st away!	
SAMPSON	1.1.12
A dog of that house shall move me to stand. I will	
take the wall of any man or maid of Montague's.	make them step aside
GREGORY	1.1.14
That shows thee a <u>weak slave</u> ² , for the weakest	weakling ¹ : coward
goes to the wall.	backs up against the wall
SAMPSON	1.1.16
Tis true, and therefore women, being the weaker <u>vessels</u>	
are ever thrust to the wall. Therefore I will push Montago	ue's always
men from the wall, and thrust his <u>maids</u> to the wall.	women
GREGORY	1.1.20
The quarrel is between our masters and us their <u>men</u> .	menservants
SAMPSON	1.1.22
Tis <u>all one</u> . I will <u>show</u> myself a tyrant. When I	all the same, prove
have fought with the men, I will be <u>civil</u> with the	humane
maids, and ⁵ cut off their heads!	I will ²
GREGORY	1.1.25
The heads of the maids?	

SAMPSON	1.1.26
Ay, the heads of the maids, or their <u>maidenheads!</u>	virginity
Take it in what sense thou wilt.	whatever meaning
GREGORY	
	1.1.28
They must take it in sense that feel it!	feel what I do to them (bawdy)
SAMPSON	1.1.29
Me they shall feel while I am able to stand, and	. 11 (1 . 1)
'tis known I am a pretty ² piece of flesh.	tall ¹ (bawdy)
GREGORY	1.1.31
'Tis well thou art not fish; if thou hadst,	if you were
thou hadst been <u>poor-john</u> .	a poor catch
[ABRAM & another Montague Servant enter, armed]	
Draw thy tool! Here comes [two] of the house of Montague	s ² ! sword, the Montagues ⁵
SAMPSON	1.1.34
My naked weapon is out. Quarrel, I will back thee.	unsheathed, fight
GRÉGORY	1.1.36
How, turn thy back and run?	how do you mean
SAMPSON	1.1.37
Fear me not.	trust me
GREGORY	1.1.38
No, marry. I fear thee!	indeed
SAMPSON	1.1.39
Let us take the law on our side; let them begin.	of^2 , sides ²
GREGORY	
	1.1.41
I will frown as I pass by, and let them take it as they <u>list</u> .	please
SAMPSON	1.1.43
Nay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at them,	give the finger
which is a disgrace to them if they <u>bear it</u> .	take it without a fight
[bites his thumb]	
ABRAM	1.1.45
Do you bite your thumb at us, sir?	
SAMPSON	1.1.46
I do bite my thumb, sir.	
ABRAM	1.1.47
Do you bite your thumb at us, sir?	
SAMPSON [aside to Gregory]	1.1.48
Is the law on our side if I say "ay"?	of^2 , yes
GREGORY [aside to Sampson]	1.1.50
No!	
SAMPSON	1.1.51
No, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my	11101
thumb, sir.	
GREGORY	1.1.53
Do you guarrel, sir?	challenge us
ABRAM	1.1.54
	1.1.34
Quarrel sir? No, sir!	1 1 5 5
SAMPSON	1.1.55
But if you do, sir, I am for you! I serve	will fight you
as good a <u>man</u> as you.	master
ABRAM	1.1.57
No better?	
SAMPSON	1.1.58
Well, sir—	
GREGORY [sees Tybalt coming; to Sampson]	1.1.59
Say "better"! Here comes one of my master's kinsmen.	relatives
SAMPSON	1.1.61
Yes, better, $[\sin]^2$.	[not in 5]
ABRAM	1.1.62
You lie!	

SAMPSON	1.1.63
Draw, if you be men!	
Gregory, remember thy washing blow.	slashing stroke
[They fight]	
BENVOLIO [enters, sword drawn]	1.1.65
Part, fools!	separate
Put up your swords! You know not what you do!	put away
TYBALT [enters, to Benvolio]	1.1.67
What, art thou drawn among these <u>heartless hinds</u> ?	deer/servants
Turn thee, Benvolio. Look upon thy death!	face your death
[draws his sword]	juit juin utim
BENVOLIO	1.1.69
I do but keep the peace. Put up thy sword,	just, put away
Or manage it to part these men with me.	jusi, pui uwuy use
TYBALT	1.1.71
What, <u>drawn</u> , and talk of peace? I hate the word,	your sword drawn
As I hate hell, all Montagues, and thee!	
Have at thee, coward!	
[They fight]	
CITIZENS [enter, armed]	1.1.74
<u>Clubs, bills, and partisans!</u> Strike! Beat them down!	weapons
Down with the Capulets! Down with the Montagues!	
[LORD & LADY CAPULET and LORD & LADY MONTAG	UE enter]
CAPULET	1.1.76
What noise is this? Give me my long sword, ho!	outdated weapon
LADY CAPULET [mocking his old age]	1.1.77
A crutch, a crutch! Why call you for a sword?	
CAPULET	1.1.79
My sword, I say! Old Montague is come	111//
And flourishes his blade in spite of me!	waves, to spite
MONTAGUE	1.1.81
Thou villain Capulet! [she stops him] Hold me not, let me	
LADY MONTAGUE	
Thou shalt not stir one ² foot to seek a foe!	$1.1.82$ a^5
PRINCE [enters with Attendants]	1.1.83
Rebellious subjects, enemies to peace,	00 1 11 1
<u>Profaners</u> of this <u>neighbor-stained</u> steel	offenders, bloody
—Will they not hear?—What, ho! You men, you beasts,	
That quench the fire of your <u>pernicious</u> rage	deadly
With purple fountains <u>issuing</u> from your veins!	pouring
On pain of torture, from those bloody hands	
Throw your <u>mistempered</u> weapons to the ground,	hostile
And hear the sentence of your <u>movèd</u> Prince!	angered 1.1.90
Three civil brawls, bred of an airy word	public, started by few words
By thee, old Capulet, and Montague,	
Have thrice disturbed the quiet of our streets,	three times
And made Verona's ancient citizens	oldest
Cast by their grave-beseeming ornaments,	put aside their dignity 1.1.95
To wield old partisans, in hands as old,	weapons
<u>Cankered</u> with peace, to part your <u>cankered</u> hate.	infected, infectious
If ever you disturb our streets again,	injected, injections
Your lives shall pay the forfeit of the peace!	you'll be executed for
For this time, all the rest depart away.	for now, the rest of you 1.1.100
You Capulet, shall go along with me,	
And Montague, come you this afternoon,	6-41-2/6-41-45
To know <u>our</u> further ⁺ <u>pleasure</u> in this case,	my, farther ² /father's ⁵ , decisions
To old Freetown, our <u>common judgment-place</u> .	public court
Once more, on pain of death, all men depart!	
[All exit but Lord & Lady Montague and Benvolio]	

MONTAGUE ² [to Benvolio]	LADY MONTAGUE ¹ 1.1.106
Who set this ancient quarrel new abroach?	in action again
Speak, nephew, were you by when it began?	nearby
BENVOLIO	1.1.108
Here were the servants of your adversary,	
And yours, close fighting ere I did approach.	before
I drew to part them. In the instant came	V
The fiery Tybalt, with his sword prepared,	fiery-tempered, drawn
Which, as he breathed defiance to my ears,	
He swung about his head and cut the winds	
Who, nothing hurt withal, hissed him in scorn.	not hurting anyone
While we were interchanging thrusts and blows,	
Came more and more and fought on part and part,	people, on each side
Till the Prince came, who parted either part.	both sides
LADY MONTAGUE	1.1.118
O, where is Romeo? Saw you him today?	
Right glad I am he was not at this <u>fray</u> .	fight
BENVOLIO	1.1.120
Madam, an hour before the worshipped sun	
Peered <u>forth</u> the golden window of the east,	from
A troubled mind drove ⁺ me to walk abroad,	drave ³ , around
Where, underneath the grove of sycamore	
That westward rooteth from the city's side,	grows west of the city
So early walking did I see your son.	1.1.125
Towards him I made, but he was 'ware of me	walked, aware
And stole into the covert of the wood.	hid in the woods
I, measuring his affections by my ² own,	guessing, mood, mine ¹
Which then most sought where most might not be for	
Being one too many by my weary self,	not wanting company
Pursued my humor ² not pursuing his,	followed, honor ^{1,5} : mood, questioning
And gladly shunned who gladly fled from me.	avoided him
MONTAGUE	1.1.134
Many a morning hath he there been seen,	
With tears <u>augmenting</u> the fresh morning dew,	adding to
Adding to clouds more clouds with his deep sighs.	Ŭ
But all so soon as the all-cheering sun	as soon as
Should in the furthest east begin to draw	
The shady curtains from Aurora's bed,	god of dawn
Away from the light steals home my heavy son,	comes home, sad 1.1.140
And private in his chamber pens himself,	bedroom, locks
Shuts up his windows, locks fair daylight out,	
And makes himself an artificial night.	
Black and portentous must this <u>humor</u> prove,	foreboding, mood
Unless good counsel may the cause remove.	advice, remove the cause
BENVOLIO	1.1.146
My noble uncle, do you know the cause?	
MONTAGUE	1.1.147
I neither know it nor can <u>learn of him</u> .	learn it from him
BENVOLIO	1.1.148
Have you importuned him by any means?	questioned
MONTAGUE	1.1.149
Both by myself and many other friends.	
But he, his ³ own <u>affections</u> ' counselor,	mood's
Is to himself—I will not say how true—	
But to himself so secret and so close,	keeps to himself, true to himself only, closed
But to himself so secret and so close, So far from sounding and discovery,	keeps to himself, true to himself
	keeps to himself, true to himself only, closed
So far from sounding and discovery,	keeps to himself, true to himself only, closed reasoning, understanding

Or dedicate his beauty to the sun ⁺ .	same ²
Could we but learn from whence his sorrows grow, We would as willingly give cure as know. [ROMEO enters]	if we could only, where
BENVOLIO	1.1.159
See where he comes. So please you, step aside.	look, he's coming
I'll know <u>his grievance</u> or be much denied.	the cause of his distress
MONTAGUE	1.1.161
I would thou wert so happy by thy stay	wish, successful
To hear true <u>shrift</u> .—Come, madam, let's away.	confessions
[They exit]	
BENVOLIO	1.1.163
Good morrow, cousin.	good morning
ROMEO Is the day so young?	1.1.164
BENVOLIO	1.1.165
But new struck nine.	just now
ROMEO Ay me, sad hours seem long.	1.1.166
Was that my father that went <u>hence</u> so fast?	away
BENVOLIO It was What sadness langthons Roman's hours?	1.1.168
It was. What sadness lengthens Romeo's hours? ROMEO	1.1.169
Not having that, which having, makes them short.	1.1.109
BENVOLIO	1.1.170
In love?	111177
ROMEO	1.1.171
Out—	
BENVOLIO	1.1.172
Of love?	
ROMEO	1.1.173
Out of her favor where I am in love.	1 1 174
Ales that Love so centle in his view	1.1.174
Alas, that Love, so gentle in his view, Should be so tyrannous and rough in proof!	too bad Cupid who looks gentle is actually rough
ROMEO	1.1.176
Alas, that Love, whose view is muffled still,	blindfolded, always
Should, without eyes, see pathways to his will!	purposes
Where shall we dine?	
[sees signs of the fight] O me! What fray was here?	
Yet tell me not, for I have heard it all.	
Here's much to do with hate, but more with love.	it's all about 1.1.180
Why, then, O brawling love, O loving hate,	12
O anything of nothing first create ¹ !	created ² : created of nothing foolishness
O heavy lightness, serious <u>vanity</u> , Misshapen chaos of <u>well-seeming</u> ⁴ forms,	attractive
Feather of lead, bright smoke, cold fire, sick health,	1.1.185
Still-waking sleep that is not what it is!	always
This love feel I, that feel no love in this.	I love one who does not love me
Dost thou not laugh?	
BENVOLIO No <u>coz</u> , I rather weep.	cousin 1.1.189
ROMEO	1.1.190
Good heart, at what?	friend
BENVOLIO At thy good heart's oppression.	1.1.191
ROMEO Why such is love's transgrassion	1.1.192
Why, such is <u>love's transgression</u> . Griefs of mine own lie heavy in my <u>breast</u> ,	love's ways heart
Which thou wilt propagate to have it pressed	will increase, added
With more of thine. This love that thou hast shown	1.1.195
Doth add more grief to too much of mine own.	1.1.1/3
<u> </u>	

	1
Love is a smoke made ² with the fume of sighs;	raised ¹
Being purged, a fire sparkling in lovers' eyes;	love being exchanged
Being vexed, a sea nourished with loving tears;	love being denied, raging ¹ , lovers' ¹
What is it else? A madness most discreet,	1.1.200
A <u>choking gall</u> and a <u>preserving sweet</u> .	bitter potion, healing sweetness
Farewell, my coz.	
BENVOLIO <u>Soft</u> , I will go along.	wait 1.1.203
And if you leave me so, you do me wrong!	
ROMEO	1.1.205
Tut, I have lost myself; I am not here.	nonsense
This is not Romeo; he's some other where.	
BENVOLIO	1.1.207
Tell me in sadness, who is that you love?	seriously
ROMEO	1.1.208
What, shall I groan and tell thee?	1.1.200
	1 1 200
BENVOLIO Groan? Why no,	1.1.209
But sadly tell me who.	
ROMEO	1.1.210
[Bid] ¹ a sick man in "sadness" make ¹ his will?	ask, makes ²
A word ill-urged to one that is so ill!	poorly chosen word
	poorty chosen word
In sadness, cousin, I do love a woman.	
BENVOLIO	1.1.213
I aimed so near when I supposed you loved.	
ROMEO	1.1.214
A right good markman! And she's fair I love.	marksman, beautiful
BENVOLIO	1.1.215
A <u>right fair mark</u> , fair coz, is soonest hit.	target in plain sight
ROMEO	1.1.216
Well in that hit you miss! She'll not be hit	
With Cupid's arrow. She hath Dian's wit,	wisdom of Diana: god of virginity
And in strong proof of chastity well armed,	armor, virginity
From Love's weak childish bow she lives <u>uncharmed</u> ² .	Cupid's, unaffected/unharmed ¹
She will not stay the siege of loving terms,	won't be won by sweet talk
Nor bide th'encounter of assailing eyes,	loving looks 1.1.221
Nor ope her lap to saint-seducing gold.	open (bawdy), riches
O, she is rich in beauty, only poor	
That, when she dies, with beauty dies her store.	because it dies with her
BENVOLIO	1.1.225
Then she hath sworn that she will still live chaste?	always stay a virgin
ROMEO	1.1.226
She hath, and in that sparing makes ⁴ huge waste,	withholding
For beauty, starved with her severity,	sever choice
Cuts beauty off from all posterity.	future generations
	v e
She is too fair, too wise, wisely too fair	beautiful, just
To merit bliss by making me despair.	win a place in heaven
She hath forsworn to love, and in that vow	sworn not to love
Do I live dead, that live to tell it now.	
BENVOLIO	1.1.233
	listen to me
Be ruled by me; forget to think of her.	
ROMEO	1.1.234
O, teach me how I should forget to think!	
BENVOLIO	1.1.235
By giving liberty unto thine eyes.	
Examine other beauties!	
	1 1 227
ROMEO Tis the way	1.1.237
To <u>call hers</u> , exquisite, in question more.	make me dwell on her beauty
These <u>happy masks</u> that kiss fair ladies' <u>brows</u> ,	lucky veils, faces
Being black, puts us in mind they hide the fair.	makes us think
He that is strucken blind cannot forget	
115 that is strucken office cumot forgot	

The precious treasure of his eyesight lost. Show me a mistress that is <u>passing fair</u> ; What doth her beauty serve but as a <u>note</u> Where I may read <u>who passed</u> that passing fair?	1.1.242 very beautiful reminder Rosaline who surpassed
Farewell. Thou canst not teach me to forget. BENVOLIO I'll pay that doctrine, or else die in debt.	1.1.247 teach you that lesson, failure
[They exit]	
ACT 1, SCENE 2 [A street. CAPULET, PARIS, SERVANT]	
•	
CAPULET	1.2.1
But Montague is <u>bound</u> as well as I	required by law
In penalty alike, and 'tis not hard, I think,	
For men so old as we to keep the peace.	1.2.4
PARIS	1.2.4
Of honorable <u>reckoning</u> are you both,	reputation
And pity 'tis you lived at odds so long.	
But now, my lord, what say you to my <u>suit</u> ?	courtship of your daughter
CAPULET Services and the services of the form	1.2.7
But saying o'er what I have said before:	just saying over again
My child is yet a stranger in the world,	
She hath not seen the change of fourteen years, Let two more summers wither in their pride,	pass by
Ere we may think her ripe to be a bride.	before, ready
PARIS	1.2.12
Younger than she are happy mothers made.	1.2.12
CAPULET	1.2.13
And too soon <u>marred</u> are those so early made.	harmed
[The] earth hath swallowed all my hopes but she;	grave, other children
	she's ² , of my earthly body (my offspring)
But woo her, gentle Paris, get her heart.	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,
My will to her consent is but a part.	my wishes are less important than hers
And, she agreed, within her scope of choice	if she agrees
Lies my consent and <u>fair according</u> voice.	agreeing
This night I hold an old <u>accustomed</u> feast,	customary 1.2.20
Whereto I have invited many a guest	
Such as I love; and you among the store,	whom, group
One more, most welcome, makes my number more.	
At my <u>poor</u> house look to <u>behold</u> this night	humble, see
Earth-treading stars that make dark heaven light.	beautiful women 1.2.25
Such comfort as do lusty young men feel	G . 1 1. (1
When well-appareled April on the heel	Spring dressed in flowers
Of limping winter treads, even such delight Among fresh female ¹ buds shall you this night	fennel ² : an herb inspiring passion
Inherit at my house. Hear all, all see,	see, see all the women 1.2.30
And like her most whose merit most shall be;	then like the best one
Which, on more view of many, mine, being one,	then the best one
May stand in number, though in reck'ning none.	be just one of the crowd
Come, go with me.	be just one of the crown
[to Servant, giving a paper] Go, sirrah, trudge abou	t walk 1.2.35
Through fair Verona, find those persons out	
Whose names are written there, and to them say,	
My house and welcome at ¹ their pleasure stay.	on ² , I welcome their company
[Capulet & Paris exit]	
•	

SERVANT 1.2.39

Find them out whose names are written here! It is	work
written that the shoemaker should <u>meddle</u> with his <u>yard</u> and the tailor with his <u>last</u> , the fisher with	yardstick, shoemaker tools
his pencil and the painter with his nets. But I am	yarastick, shoemaker toots paintbrush
sent to find those persons whose names are here	paimorusn
writ, and can never find what names the writing	written
person hath here writ. I must to the learned.	go to one who can read
[BENVOLIO & ROMEO enter]	go to one who can read
In good time!	good timing
BENVOLIO [to Romeo]	1.2.47
Tut, man, one fire burns out another's burning.	nonsense
One pain is lessened by <u>another's</u> anguish.	another pain's
Turn giddy, and be helped by backward turning.	dizzy, holp ²
One desperate grief cures with another's languish.	another grief's
Take thou some new infection to thy eye,	0 3
And the <u>rank</u> poison of the old will die.	toxic
ROMEO	1.2.53
Your plantain leaf is excellent for that. BENVOLIO	a banana leaf (used to heal cuts) 1.2.54
For what, I pray thee?	I ask you
ROMEO For your broken shin!	a cut 1.2.55
BENVOLIO	1.2.56
Why, Romeo, art thou mad?	going mad
ROMEO	1.2.57
Not mad, but bound more than a madman is,	confined
Shut up in prison, kept without my food,	conjineu
Whipped and tormented, and—	
[to Servant] Good e'en, good fellow.	good afternoon
SERVANT	1.2.61
God gi' good e'en. I pray, sir, can you read? ROMEO	God give you good afternoon 1.2.63
Ay, mine own fortune in my misery. SERVANT	I can read my fortune 1.2.64
Perhaps you have learned it without book.	to read that by memorization
But, I pray, can you read anything you see?	to read that by memorization
ROMEO	1.2.66
Ay, if I know the letters and the language.	-1-11
SERVANT	1.2.67
Ye say honestly. Rest you merry.	that's honest, goodbye
ROMEO	1.2.68
Stay, fellow. I can read. [reads the list]	
"Signor Martino and his wife and daughters	
County Anselm and his beauteous sisters	Count
The lady widow of Vitruvio	
Signor Placentio and his lovely nieces	
Mercutio and his brother Valentine	
Mine uncle Capulet, his wife and daughters	
My fair niece Rosaline [and] ¹ Livia	
Signor Valentino and his cousin Tybalt	
Lucio and the lively Helena"	
A <u>fair assembly</u> . Whither should they come?	pleasant group, where
SERVANT	1.2.79
Up.	1.000
ROMEO	1.2.80
Whither? To supper?	where
SERVANT	1.2.81
To our house.	

ROMEO	1.2.82
Whose house?	
SERVANT	1.2.83
My master's.	1.2.84
ROMEO Indeed, I should have asked you that before.	1.2.04
SERVANT	1.2.85
Now I'll tell you without asking. My master is the great rich	1.2.03
Capulet, and if you be not of the house of Montagues, I pray,	
come and crush a cup of wine. Rest you merry. [exits]	drink
BENVOLIO	1.2.89
At this same <u>ancient</u> feast of Capulet's	traditional
Sups the fair Rosaline, whom thou so loves,	dines 1.2.90
With all the admired beauties of Verona.	
Go thither, and with unattainted eye	there, unbiased
Compare her face with some that I shall show,	
And I will make thee think thy swan a crow.	1.2.05
ROMEO	1.2.95
When the devout religion of mine eye	gaaanta guah a lia
Maintains such falsehood, then turn tears to fires; And these who, often drowned, could never die,	accepts such a lie my eyes will be
Transparent heretics, be burnt for liars!	burnt like heretics
One fairer than my love! The all-seeing sun	builti like hereites
Ne'er saw <u>her match</u> since first the world begun.	anyone as beautiful
BENVOLIO	1.2.101
Tut, you saw her fair, none else being by,	no one else nearby
Herself poised with herself in either eye.	compared
But in that crystal scales let there be weighed	
Your lady's love against some other maid	
That I will show you shining at this feast,	
And she shall seent show well that now seems heat	
And she shall <u>scant show well</u> that now seems ² best. ROMEO	barely look good, shows ⁵ 1.2.107
ROMEO I'll go along, no such sight to be shown,	1.2.107 not to see whom you show
ROMEO I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own.	1.2.107
ROMEO I'll go along, no such sight to be shown,	1.2.107 not to see whom you show
ROMEO I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own.	1.2.107 not to see whom you show
ROMEO I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit]	1.2.107 not to see whom you show
ROMEO I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET	1.2.107 not to see whom you show
I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me.	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1
I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2
I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old,	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity
I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!—	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2
I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet!	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told
I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters]	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity
I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls?	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told
I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters]	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5
I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5
I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother. JULIET Madam, I am here. What is your will?	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6
I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother. JULIET Madam, I am here. What is your will? LADY CAPULET	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6 1.3.7
I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother. JULIET Madam, I am here. What is your will? LADY CAPULET This is the matter.—Nurse, give leave awhile,	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6 1.3.7 what do you want
ROMEO I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother. JULIET Madam, I am here. What is your will? LADY CAPULET This is the matter.—Nurse, give leave awhile, We must talk in secret.—Nurse, come back again!	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6 1.3.7 what do you want 1.3.8 leave us
ROMEO I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother. JULIET Madam, I am here. What is your will? LADY CAPULET This is the matter.—Nurse, give leave awhile, We must talk in secret.—Nurse, come back again! I have remembered me, thou's hear our counsel.	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6 1.3.7 what do you want 1.3.8
ROMEO I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother. JULIET Madam, I am here. What is your will? LADY CAPULET This is the matter.—Nurse, give leave awhile, We must talk in secret.—Nurse, come back again! I have remembered me, thou's hear our counsel. Thou know'st my daughter's of a pretty age.	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6 1.3.7 what do you want 1.3.8 leave us you shall, conversation
ROMEO I'll go along, no such sight to be shown, But to rejoice in splendor of mine own. [They exit] ACT 1, SCENE 3 [Capulet house. LADY CAPULET & NURSE] LADY CAPULET Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me. NURSE Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old, I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!— God forbid! Where's this girl?—What, Juliet! JULIET [enters] How now, who calls? NURSE Your mother. JULIET Madam, I am here. What is your will? LADY CAPULET This is the matter.—Nurse, give leave awhile, We must talk in secret.—Nurse, come back again! I have remembered me, thou's hear our counsel.	1.2.107 not to see whom you show the beauty of Rosaline 1.3.1 1.3.2 virginity told 1.3.5 1.3.6 1.3.7 what do you want 1.3.8 leave us

LADY CAPULET	1.3.13
She's not fourteen.	
NURSE	1.3.14
<u>I'll lay</u> fourteen of my teeth, and yet, to my <u>teen</u>	I'll bet, suffering
be it spoken, I have <u>but four</u> . She's not fourteen.	only four teeth
How long is it now to <u>Lammas-tide</u> ? LADY CAPULET	Lummas Day, August I 1.3.17
A fortnight and odd days.	two weeks, a few days
NURSE	1.3.18
Even or odd, of all days in the year,	
Come Lammas Eve at night shall she be fourteen.	
Susan and she—God rest all Christian souls—	1.3.20
Were of an age. Well, Susan is with God;	
She was too good for me. But, as I said,	
On Lammas Eve at night shall she be fourteen.	
That shall she. Marry, I remember it well.	
Tis since the earthquake now eleven years,	1.3.25
And she was weaned—I never shall forget it—	
Of all the days of the year, upon that day.	
For I had then laid wormwood to my dug,	put a bitter extract on my breast
Sitting in the sun under the <u>dove-house</u> wall.	pigeon coop
My lord and you were then at Mantua.	1.3.30
—Nay, I do bear a brain!—But, as I said,	have a good memory
When it did taste the wormwood on the nipple	the baby
Of my dug and felt it bitter, pretty <u>fool</u> ,	dear
To see it tetchy and fall out with the dug!	irritable, refuse
"Shake," quoth the dove-house. Twas no need, I trow,	said, believe 1.3.35
To bid me trudge.	tell me to move
And since that time it is eleven years.	
For then she could stand alone. Nay, by the <u>rood</u> ,	Holy Cross 1.3.40
She could have run and waddled all about,	•
For even the day before, she broke her brow,	bumped her forehead
And then my husband—God be with his soul,	1
He was a merry man—took up the child.	
"Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face?	said 1.3.45
Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit,	lay on your back (bawdy), learning
Wilt thou not, Jule?" And by my holy-dame,	the Virgin Mary
The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay."	dear, stopped
To see now how a jest shall come about!	joke, come true
I warrant, if I should live a thousand years,	I swear, and 2 1.3.50
I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?" quoth he.	
And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay."	stoppea
LADY CAPULET	1.3.54
Enough of this. I pray thee, hold thy peace!	I ask you, be quie
NURSE	1.3.55
Yes, madam, yet I cannot choose but laugh,	can't help but laugh
To think it should leave crying and say "Ay."	
And yet, I warrant, it had upon its brow	I swear
A bump as big as a young cockerel's stone,	rooster's testicle
A perilous knock, and it cried bitterly.	terrible
"Yea," quoth my husband, "Fall'st upon thy face?	1.3.60
Thou wilt fall backward when thou come'st to age,	
Wilt thou not, Jule?" It stinted and said "Ay."	
JULIET	1.3.63
And stint thou too, I pray thee, Nurse, say I!	I ask you, stop
NURSE	1.3.64
Peace, I have done. God mark thee to his grace,	bless you
Thou wast the prettiest babe that e'er I nursed.	•

And I might live to see thee married once,	if
I have my wish. LADY CAPULET	1.3.68
Marry, that "marry" is the very theme	1.5.00
I came to talk of.—Tell me, daughter Juliet,	
How stands your disposition to be married?	how do you feel about marriage
JULIET	1.3.71
It is an honor ¹ that I dream not of.	1.5.71
NURSE	1.3.72
An honor ¹ ? Were not I thine ² only nurse,	thy ¹ , if I weren't your only wet-nurse
I would say thou hadst sucked wisdom from thy teat.	the breast
LADY CAPULET	1.3.75
Well, think of marriage now. Younger than you,	1.5.75
Here in Verona, ladies of esteem	high-breeding
Are made already mothers. By my count	nigh-breeding
I was your mother much upon these years	at the same age
That you are now a maid. Thus then in brief:	ai the same age
•	
The valiant Paris seeks you for his love. NURSE	1.3.81
	1.5.61
A man, young lady! Lady, such a man	norfoot like a war medal
As all the world. Why, he's a man of wax!	perfect like a wax model
LADY CAPULET Verona's summer hath not such a flower.	1.3.83
	1 2 04
NURSE	1.3.84
Nay, he's a flower, <u>in faith</u> , a very flower.	indeed
LADY CAPULET	1.3.85
What say you? Can you love the gentleman?	
This night you shall behold him at our feast.	see
Read o'er the volume of young Paris' face,	read like a book
And find delight writ there with beauty's pen.	written
Examine every married lineament	well balanced facial feature
And see how one another lends content,	each tells a story 1.3.90
And what obscured in this fair volume lies	anything unclear in this book
Find written in the <u>margent</u> of his eyes.	margins
This precious book of love, this <u>unbound</u> lover,	uncovered/unmarried
To beautify him, only lacks a cover.	he only needs a cover
The fish lives in the sea, and 'tis <u>much pride</u>	a splendid sight 1.3.95
For fair without the fair within to hide.	beauty outside is beauty within
That book in many's eyes doth share the glory	a book cover is made
That in gold clasps locks in the golden story.	beautiful by a beautiful tale
So shall you share all that he doth possess	all his wealth and status
By <u>having him</u> , making yourself no less.	marrying him
NURSE	1.3.101
No less? Nay, bigger. Women grow by men.	get pregnant
LADY CAPULET	1.3.102
Speak briefly. Can you like of Paris' love?	
JULIET	1.3.103
I'll look to like, <u>if looking liking move</u> ,	if looks will make me like him
But no more deep will I endart ² mine eye	engage ¹ : I won't look any deeper
Than your consent gives strength to make it fly.	than you want me to
SERVANT [enters]	1.3.106
Madam, the guests are come, supper served up,	have come
you called, my young lady asked for,	they're calling for you
the Nurse <u>cursed</u> in the pantry, and	is being cursed
everything <u>in extremity</u> . I must <u>hence</u>	is in chaos, go away
to wait. I beseech you, follow straight.	wait tables, beg, right away
LADY CAPULET	1.3.111
We <u>follow</u> thee. [Servant exits]	will follow
Juliet, the County stays.	the Count is waiting

NURSE	1.3.112
Go, girl, seek happy nights to happy days.	to make

Go, girl, seek happy nights to happy days. [They exit]

A torch for me. Let wantons light of heart

Tickle the senseless <u>rushes</u> with their heels,

For I am proverbed with a grandsire phrase:

ACT 1, SCENE 4

[A street, that night.

ROMEO. MERCUTIO, BENVOLIO & Others with torches and drum]

ROMEO, MERCUTIO, BENVOLIO & Others with too	rches and drum]
ROMEO	1.4.1
What shall this speech be spoke for our <u>excuse</u> ?	apology for intruding
Or shall we on without apology?	go on into the party
BENVOLIO — 1 23	1.4.3
The date is out of such prolixity.	such speeches are out of date
We'll have no Cupid hoodwinked with a scarf,	blindfolded
Bearing a Tartar's painted bow of lath,	carrying, wood
Scaring the ladies like a <u>crow-keeper</u> ,	scarecrow
[Nor no without-book prologue, faintly spoke	memorized speech
After the prompter, for our entrance.] ¹	
But let them measure us by what they will.	judge how they want
We'll measure them a measure and be gone.	dance a dance
ROMEO	1.4.11
Give me a torch, I am not for this <u>ambling</u> .	dancing
Being but <u>heavy</u> , I will <u>bear</u> the light.	heavy-hearted, carry
MERCUTIO	1.4.13
Nay, gentle Romeo, we must have you dance.	
ROMEO	1.4.14
Not I, believe me. You have dancing shoes	
With nimble soles. I have a soul of lead	_
So stakes me to the ground I cannot move.	that
MERCUTIO	1.4.17
You are <u>a lover</u> . Borrow Cupid's wings	in love
And soar with them above a common bound.	leap/limit
ROMEO	1.4.19
I am too sore <u>enpiercèd</u> with his <u>shaft</u>	wounded, arrow
To soar with his light feathers, and so bound	1
I cannot bound a pitch above dull woe.	leap to any height, my sorrow
Under love's heavy burden do I sink.	1.4.22
MERCUTIO	1.4.23
And to sink in it, should you burden love,	you'd burden love by sinking in it
Too great oppression for a tender thing. ROMEO	1.4.25
Is love a tender thing? It is too rough,	1.4.23
Too rude, too boisterous, and it pricks like thorn.	quarrelsome
MERCUTIO	1.4.27
If love be rough with you, be rough with love!	1.4.27
Prick love for pricking, and you beat love down.	pricking you, (bawdy)
Give me a case to put my visage in:	mask, face
A visor for a visor. What care I	an ugly mask for my ugly face
What curious eye doth cote deformities?	eyes stare at my
Here are the beetle brows shall blush for me.	here's the beetle face that'll
BENVOLIO	1.4.33
Come, knock and enter, and no sooner in,	as soon as we're inside
But every man betake him to his legs.	start dancing
ROMEO	1.4.35
A	1 (1 1

playful people

I will follow a proverb

carpet

I'll be a candle holder and look on.	(proverb)
The game was ne'er so fair, and I am done ¹ .	party, bright (proverb)
MERCUTIO	1.4.40
Tut, dun's the mouse,	a mouse is grey-brown (proverb)
the constable's own word.	so keep quiet as a mouse
If thou art <u>Dun</u> , we'll <u>draw</u> thee from the <u>mire</u>	a horse named Dun, pull, mud
Of—save your reverence—love, wherein thou stick's	
Up to the ears. Come, we burn daylight, ho!	waste
ROMEO	1.4.45
Nay, that's not so.	
MERCUTIO I mean, sir, in delay	1.4.46
	torches, lights ² lights ² : lamps lit in day
Take our good meaning, for our judgment sits	the obvious,
Five times in that ere once in our five wits.	there's much wisdom in it
ROMEO	1.4.50
And we mean well in going to this <u>mask</u> ,	masquerade party
But 'tis no wit to go.	not wise
MERCUTIO Why, may one ask?	1.4.52
ROMEO	1.4.53
I dreamt a dream tonight.	last night
MERCUTIO And so did I.	1.4.54
ROMEO	1.4.55
Well, what was yours?	1.4.33
	(num) 1 4 56
MERCUTIO That dreamers often <u>lie!</u> ROMEO	(pun) 1.4.56 1.4.57
	1.4.37
In bed asleep, while they do dream things true! MERCUTIO	1.4.58
	1.4.36
O, then I see Queen Mab hath been with you!	
[BENVOLIO	
Queen Mab? What's she?] ¹	
	1.4.70
MERCUTIO	1.4.59
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes	
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u>	gem-stone
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u> On the forefinger of an <u>alderman</u> ,	gem-stone officer
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep.	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u> On the forefinger of an <u>alderman</u> , <u>Drawn with</u> a team of little <u>atomies</u> Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long <u>spinners</u> ' ² legs,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺⁺ 1.4.64
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u> On the forefinger of an <u>alderman</u> , <u>Drawn with</u> a team of little <u>atomies</u> Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long <u>spinners</u> ' ² legs, The <u>cover</u> of the wings of grasshoppers,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺⁺ 1.4.64 canopy
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u> On the forefinger of an <u>alderman</u> , Drawn with a team of little atomies Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long <u>spinners</u> ' ² legs, The <u>cover</u> of the wings of grasshoppers, The traces of the smallest spider ² web,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u> On the forefinger of an <u>alderman</u> , <u>Drawn with</u> a team of little <u>atomies</u> Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long <u>spinners</u> ' ² legs, The <u>cover</u> of the wings of grasshoppers, The <u>traces</u> of the smallest spider ² web, The <u>collars</u> of the <u>moonshine's watery beams</u> ,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ¹⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners' ² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The traces of the smallest spider ² web, The collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ¹⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams gossamer
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺⁻ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u> On the forefinger of an <u>alderman</u> , <u>Drawn with</u> a team of little <u>atomies</u> Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long <u>spinners</u> ' ² legs, The <u>cover</u> of the wings of grasshoppers, The traces of the smallest spider ² web, The collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of <u>film</u> , Her <u>wagoner</u> a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an <u>agate-stone</u> On the forefinger of an <u>alderman</u> , <u>Drawn with</u> a team of little <u>atomies</u> Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long <u>spinners</u> ' ² legs, The <u>cover</u> of the wings of grasshoppers, The traces of the smallest spider ² web, The collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her <u>wagoner</u> a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid ² .	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man ¹
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man ¹ 1.4.72
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over ² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners' ² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The traces of the smallest spider ² web, The collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid ² . Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man ¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers.	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ¹⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man ¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners¹² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart ¹ spiders ⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her ² , harnesses, spider's ⁵ her ² , harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man ¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners¹² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love;	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart¹ spiders' 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straigh	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart¹ spiders⁺¹ 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 t; on², that², right away
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners¹² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love;	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart¹ spiders' 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straigh O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees; O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart¹ spiders⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 t; on², that², right away right away 1.4.78 right away dream of kisses
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straigh O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees; O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream, Which oft the angry Mab with blisters plagues	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart¹ spiders⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 t; on², that², right away right away 1.4.78 right away dream of kisses often, gives them blisters (herpes)
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straigh O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees; O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart¹ spiders⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 t; on², that², right away right away 1.4.78 right away dream of kisses
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straigh O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees; O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream, Which oft the angry Mab with blisters plagues	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart¹ spiders⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 t; on², that², right away right away 1.4.78 right away dream of kisses often, gives them blisters (herpes)
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straigh O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees; O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream, Which oft the angry Mab with blisters plagues Because their breaths¹ with sweetmeats tainted are.	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart¹ spiders⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 t; on², that², right away right away 1.4.78 right away dream of kisses often, gives them blisters (herpes)
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners¹² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straigh O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees; O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream, Which oft the angry Mab with blisters plagues Because their breaths¹ with sweetmeats tainted are. Sometime she gallops o'er a courtier's nose,	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart¹ spiders⁺¹ 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 t; on², that², right away right away 1.4.78 right away dream of kisses often, gives them blisters (herpes) breath², smell of sweet foods (bawdy)
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straigh O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees; O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream, Which oft the angry Mab with blisters plagues Because their breaths¹ with sweetmeats tainted are. Sometime she gallops o'er a courtier's nose, And then dreams he of smelling out a suit;	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart¹ spiders⁺⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 t; on², that², right away right away 1.4.78 right away dream of kisses often, gives them blisters (herpes) breath², smell of sweet foods (bawdy) high paying job
MERCUTIO She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes In shape no bigger than an agate-stone On the forefinger of an alderman, Drawn with a team of little atomies Over² men's noses as they lie asleep. Her wagon-spokes made of long spinners'² legs, The cover of the wings of grasshoppers, The¹ traces of the smallest spider² web, The¹ collars of the moonshine's watery beams, Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film, Her wagoner a small grey-coated gnat, Not half so big as a round little worm Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid². Her chariot is an empty hazelnut, Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub, Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers. And in this state she gallops night by night Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love; O'er¹ courtiers' knees, who¹ dream on curtsies straigh O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees; O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream, Which oft the angry Mab with blisters plagues Because their breaths¹ with sweetmeats tainted are. Sometime she gallops o'er a courtier's nose, And then dreams he of smelling out a suit; And sometime comes she with a tithe-pig's tail	gem-stone officer pulled by, tiny creatures athwart¹ spiders⁺ 1.4.64 canopy her², harnesses, spider's⁵ her², harness collars, moonbeams gossamer driver 1.4.70 man¹ 1.4.72 cabinetmaker, worm for time long forgotten 1.4.75 t; on², that², right away right away 1.4.78 right away dream of kisses often, gives them blisters (herpes) breath², smell of sweet foods (bawdy) high paying job pig donated to the church

Sometime she driveth o'er a soldier's neck, And then dreams he of cutting foreign throats, Of breaches, ambuscadoes, Spanish blades, Of healths five-fathom deep, and then anon Drums in his ear, at which he starts and wakes, And being thus frighted swears a prayer or two And sleeps again. This is that very Mab That plats the manes of horses in the night, And bakes the elflocks in foul sluttish hairs, Which once untangled, much misfortune bodes. This is the hag, when maids lie on their backs, That presses them and learns them first to bear, Making them women of good carriage.	crossing enemy lines, ambushes long drinking bouts, soon is startled 1.4.91 braids mats the hair of old hags brings misfortune (superstition) 1.4.97 teaches, bear children (bawdy)
This is she— ROMEO Peace, peace, Mercutio, peace!	1.4.101
Thou talk'st of nothing. MERCUTIO True, I talk of dreams,	1.4.103
Which are the children of an idle brain, <u>Begot</u> of nothing but <u>vain</u> fantasy,	born, foolish
Which is as thin of substance as the air And more <u>inconstant</u> than the wind, who woos Even now the frozen bosom of the north, And, being angered, puffs away from thence,	changeable blows away from there
Turning his face ¹ to the <u>dew-dropping south</u> . BENVOLIO	side ² , rainy south
This wind you talk of blows us from <u>ourselves!</u> Supper is done, and we shall come too late!	plans
ROMEO I fear too early, for my mind misgives Some consequence yet hanging in the stars Shall bitterly begin his fearful date With this night's revels, and expire the term Of a despised life closed in my breast By some vile forfeit of untimely death. But He that hath the steerage of my course	1.4.113 fears still 1.4.115 party, end the life my hated life evil, early death
Direct my sail ¹ !—On, <u>lusty</u> gentlemen! BENVOLIO Strike, drum!	suit ² , let's go, merry 1.4.120 1.4.121 play, drummer
[All exit]	ptay, araniner
ACT 1, SCENE 5 [Capulet house. Two SERVANTS, Musicians & Guests]	
1st SERVANT Where's Potpan, that he helps not to take away? He shift a trencher! He scrape a trencher! 2nd SERVANT When good manners shall lie all in one or two men's hands, and they unwashed too, 'tis a foul thing. 1st SERVANT Away with the joint-stools, remove the court-cupboard, look to the plate. Good thou, save me a piece of marchpane, and as thou lovest me, let the porter let in Susan Grindstone and Nell. [2nd Servant exits] Antony and Potpan! 3rd SERVANT [enters with another Servant]	1.5.1 isn't helping to clear tables pick up a dish, clean a dish 1.5.4 work habits terrible 1.5.7 stools, sideboard take care of the utensils marzipan, do me a favor, tell
Ay, boy, ready.	

1st SERVANT	1.5.13
You are looked for and called for, asked for and	le all
sought for, in the great <u>chamber</u> . 3rd SERVANT	<i>hall</i> 1.5.14
We cannot be here and there too. Cheerly, boys!	cheer up
Be brisk awhile, and	happy while you can
the longer liver take all.	whoever lives longest
[They exit]	G
[LORD & LADY CAPULET, COUSIN CAPULET, NURSE, JU.	LIET, TYBALT,
and more Guests enter]	1.7.10
CAPULET	1.5.18
Welcome, gentlemen. Ladies that have their toes	with no some dance
<u>Unplagued with corns</u> will <u>walk a bout</u> with you.— Ah ha, my <u>mistresses!</u> Which of you all	with no corns, dance ladies
Will now deny to dance? She that makes dainty,	refuse, coyly refuses
She I'll swear hath corns. Am I come near you ⁺ now?—	close to the truth, ye^2
Welcome, gentlemen. I have seen the day	1.5.25
That I have worn a visor and could tell	mask
A whispering tale in a <u>fair</u> lady's ear,	beautiful
Such as would <u>please</u> . Tis gone, 'tis gone, 'tis gone.	delight her
You are welcome, gentlemen!—Come, musicians, play!—	
[Music plays] A hall, a hall, give room!—And foot it, girls!—	make, dance
[They dance]	тике, иипсе
More light, you <u>knaves</u> , and <u>turn</u> the tables up,	idiots, fold 1.5.32
And quench the fire, the room is grown too hot.—	put out
[ROMEO, MERCUTIO & BENVOLIO enter in masks]	1
Ah, <u>sirrah</u> , this <u>unlooked-for sport</u> <u>comes well!</u>	servant, unexpected maskers,
[to Cousin] Nay, sit, nay, sit, good cousin Capulet,	come at a good time
For you and I are past our dancing days.	
How long is't now since last yourself and I	
Were in a mask? COUSIN By'r Lady, thirty years.	1.5.39
CAPULET By I Lady, thirty years.	1.5.40
What, man, 'tis not so much, 'tis not so much.	113.10
'Tis since the <u>nuptial</u> of Lucentio,	wedding
Come Pentecost as quickly as it will,	Pentecost Sunday
Some <u>five and twenty</u> years, and then we masked.	twenty five
COUSIN	1.5.44
'Tis more, 'tis more. His son is <u>elder</u> , sir.	older than that
His son is thirty. CAPULET Will you tell me that?	1.5.46
His son was but a ward two years ago.	child
The son was out a <u>mane</u> two yours ago.	
ROMEO [seeing Juliet; to a Servant ²]	1.5.48
What lady's that, which doth enrich the hand	hold the hand
Of yonder knight?	that gentleman
[SERVANT	1.5.50 [not in 1]
I know not, sir.] ² ROMEO	1.5.51
O, she doth teach the torches to burn bright!	1.5.51
It seems she hangs upon the cheek of night	
Like ¹ a rich jewel in an Ethiope's ear,	as ² , Ethiopian's
Beauty too rich for use, for earth too dear!	everyday use
So shows a snowy dove trooping with crows,	appears, white, among
As yonder lady o'er her fellows shows.	that, stands out 1.5.56
The measure done, I'll watch her place of stand,	dance, where she goes
And, touching hers, make blessèd my rude hand.	touching her hand, rough

Did my boom love till may ? Foregreen it sight	hafana dannid anas
Did my heart love <u>till</u> now? <u>Forswear it</u> , <u>sight</u> , For I ne'er saw true beauty till this night.	before, deny it, eyes
Tof The cr saw true ocauty thi this hight.	
TYBALT [aside]	1.5.61
This, by his voice, should be a Montague!	must
[to Page] Fetch me my rapier, boy. [Page exits]	sword
What, dares the <u>slave</u>	scumbag
Come <u>hither</u> , covered with an <u>antic face</u> ,	here, mask
To <u>fleer</u> and scorn at our <u>solemnity</u> ?	sneer, festivity
Now, by the stock and honor of my kin,	family
To strike him dead, I hold it not a sin! [starts to go]	
CAPULET	1.5.68
Why, how now, kinsman! Wherefore storm you so?	hello, why so angry
TYBALT	1.5.69
Uncle, this is a Montague, our foe,	
A villain that is hither come in spite	came here, to spite and
To scorn at our <u>solemnity</u> this night!	festivity 1.5.72
CAPULET Voung Pomoo is it?	1.3.72
Young Romeo is it? TYBALT Tis he, that villain Romeo.	1.5.73
CAPULET	1.5.74
Content thee, gentle coz. Let him alone.	calm down, nephew
He ¹ bears him like a portly gentleman,	behaves like, dignified
And, to say truth, Verona brags of him	centures time, angriqued
To be a virtuous and well-governed youth.	well-behaved
I would not for the wealth of all the town	
Here in my house do him disparagement.	disrespect him
Therefore be patient. Take no note of him.	ignore him 1.5.80
It is my will, the which if thou respect,	wish
Show a <u>fair presence</u> and put off these frowns,	pleasant face
An <u>ill-beseeming semblance</u> for a feast.	inappropriate expression
TYBALT	1.5.84
It fits, when such a villain is a guest.	
I'll not endure him!	4.706
CAPULET He shall be endured!	1.5.86
What, goodman boy! I say, he shall! Go to!	go away
Am I the master here, or you? Go to!	a ann a ann a ann
You'll make a mutiny among my queste?	save my soul
You'll make a <u>mutiny</u> among my guests? You will <u>set cock-a-hoop</u> ? You'll be the man?	riot show off
TYBALT	1.5.92
Why, uncle, 'tis a shame!	1.3.72
CAPULET Go to, go to!	1.5.93
You are a saucy boy! Is't so, indeed?	disrespectful
This trick may chance to scathe you, I know what!	stunt, get you trouble, I tell you
You must contrary me? Marry, 'tis time—	you'll cross me
[to dancing Guests] Well said, my hearts!	done, dears
[to Tybalt] You are a princox! Go,	cocky boy
Be quiet, or—	
[to Servants] More light, more light!	torches
[to Tybalt] For shame!	
I'll make you quiet!	
[going to dancing Guests] What, cheerly, my hearts!	wonderful, my dears
TYBALT [aside]	1.5.100
Patience perforce with wilful choler meeting	forced on me by his rage
Makes my flesh tremble in their different greeting.	me tremble with anger
I will withdraw, but this intrusion shall,	go okan hittomasa
Now seeming sweet, convert to bitt'rest gall. [exits]	okay, bitterness

ROMEO [taking Juliet's hand]	(a sonnet starts here) 1.5.104
If I <u>profane</u> with my <u>unworthiest</u> ² hand	<i>defile</i> , unworthy ¹
This holy shrine, the gentle sin ² is this:	fine ⁺
My lips, two blushing pilgrims, ready stand	
To smooth that rough touch with a tender kiss.	1.7.100
JULIET	1.5.108
Good pilgrim, you do wrong your hand too much,	
Which mannerly devotion shows in this,	statues of saints
For <u>saints</u> have hands that pilgrims' hands do touch, And <u>palm to palm</u> is holy <u>palmers</u> ' kiss.	statues of saints shaking hands, pilgrims'
ROMEO	1.5.112
Have not saints lips, and holy <u>palmers</u> too?	pilgrims
JULIET	1.5.113
Ay, pilgrim, lips that they must use in prayer.	
ROMEO	1.5.114
O, then dear saint, let lips do what hands do;	
They pray: Grant ² thou, lest faith turn to despair.	yield ¹ , grant me a kiss, else
JULIET	1.5.116
Saints do not move, though grant for prayers' sake.	they do grant prayers
ROMEO	1.5.117
Then move not while my prayer's effect I take. [kisses her	
Thus from my lips, by thine, my sin is <u>purged</u> .	washed away
JULIET Then have my lips the sin that they have took.	1.5.119
ROMEO	my lips now have your sin 1.5.120
Sin from my lips? O, trespass sweetly urged!	so sweetly you tell me I sinned
Give me my sin again. [kisses her]	give back
JULIET You kiss by th' book.	properly 1.5.122
NURSE	1.5.123
Madam, your mother craves a word with you.	
[Juliet goes]	
ROMEO [to Nurse]	1.5.124
What is her mother?	who
NURSE Marry, <u>bachelor</u> ,	young sir 1.5.125
Her mother is the lady of the house,	
And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous.	
I nursed her daughter that you talked withal.	with win her
I tell you, he that can <u>lay hold of her</u> Shall have the chinks. [moves away]	
ROMEO [aside] Is she a Capulet?	<i>money</i> 1.5.131
O dear account! My life is my foe's debt.	costly, in debt to my foe
BENVOLIO [comes to Romeo]	1.5.133
Away, be gone! The sport is at the best!	let's go, party, its peak (proverb)
ROMEO	1.5.134
Ay, so I fear. The more is my <u>unrest</u> .	uneasiness
[All start to exit but Juliet & Nurse]	
CAPULET	1.5.135
Nay, gentlemen, prepare not to be gone,	
We have a trifling foolish banquet towards—	desert soon
Is it e'en so? Why then, I thank you all.	
I thank you, honest gentlemen. Good night.— More torches here!—Come on, then let's to bed.—	bring more go to had
Ah, sirrah, by my fay, it waxes late.	bring more, go to bed servant, faith, it's getting late
I'll to my rest. [exit]	go rest
JULIET	1.5.142
Come <u>hither</u> , Nurse. <u>What is youd</u> gentleman?	here, who is that
NURSE	1.5.143
The son and heir of old Tiberio.	

JULIET	1.5.144
What's he that now is going out of door?	who
NURSE	1.5.145
Marry, that, I think, be young Petruchio.	well
JULIET	1.5.146
What's he that follows there ¹ , that would not dance?	here ²
NURSE	1.5.147
I know not.	1.3.147
JULIET	1.5.148
Go ask his name. [Nurse goes]	1.3.140
[aside] If he be married,	
• •	
My grave is like to be my wedding bed!	1.5.150
NURSE [returning]	1.5.150
His name is Romeo, and a Montague,	
The only son of your great enemy!	1.5.150
JULIET	1.5.152
My only love sprung from my only hate!	
Too early seen unknown, and known too late!	
<u>Prodigious</u> birth of love it is to me,	wonderful and ominous
That I must love a loathed enemy.	
NURSE	1.5.156
What's this? What's this?	
JULIET A rhyme I learned even now	1.5.157
Of one I danced withal.	from someone, with
LADY CAPULET [offstage] Juliet!	
NURSE Anon, anon.	in a minute 1.5.159
Come, <u>let's away</u> . The <u>strangers</u> all are gone.	let's go, guests
[They exit]	
ACT 2, PROLOGUE	2.0.1
CHORUS	2.0.1
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie,	
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir.	new love, desires
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die,	new love, desires beautiful woman
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair.	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again,	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitched by the charm of looks,	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitched by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain,	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitched by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks.	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitchèd by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. Being held a foe, he may not have access	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous regarded as
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitchèd by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. Being held a foe, he may not have access To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear;	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous regarded as lovers swear 2.0.10
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitchèd by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. Being held a foe, he may not have access To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear; And she as much in love, her means much less	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous regarded as
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitchèd by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. Being held a foe, he may not have access To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear; And she as much in love, her means much less To meet her new belovèd anywhere.	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous regarded as lovers swear 2.0.10 has even less opportunity
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitchèd by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. Being held a foe, he may not have access To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear; And she as much in love, her means much less To meet her new beloved anywhere. But passion lends them power, time means, to meet,	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous regarded as lovers swear 2.0.10 has even less opportunity
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitchèd by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. Being held a foe, he may not have access To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear; And she as much in love, her means much less To meet her new belovèd anywhere.	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous regarded as lovers swear 2.0.10 has even less opportunity
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitchèd by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. Being held a foe, he may not have access To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear; And she as much in love, her means much less To meet her new belovèd anywhere. But passion lends them power, time means, to meet, Temp'ring extremities with extreme sweet. ACT 2, SCENE 1	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous regarded as lovers swear 2.0.10 has even less opportunity
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitchèd by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. Being held a foe, he may not have access To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear; And she as much in love, her means much less To meet her new beloved anywhere. But passion lends them power, time means, to meet, Temp'ring extremities with extreme sweet.	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous regarded as lovers swear 2.0.10 has even less opportunity
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitchèd by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. Being held a foe, he may not have access To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear; And she as much in love, her means much less To meet her new belovèd anywhere. But passion lends them power, time means, to meet, Temp'ring extremities with extreme sweet. ACT 2, SCENE 1	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous regarded as lovers swear 2.0.10 has even less opportunity
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched³, is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitchèd by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. Being held a foe, he may not have access To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear; And she as much in love, her means much less To meet her new belovèd anywhere. But passion lends them power, time means, to meet, Temp'ring extremities with extreme sweet. ACT 2, SCENE 1 [Outside the Capulet house, same night. ROMEO] ROMEO	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous regarded as lovers swear 2.0.10 has even less opportunity gives opportunities moderating their troubles
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitchèd by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. Being held a foe, he may not have access To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear; And she as much in love, her means much less To meet her new beloved anywhere. But passion lends them power, time means, to meet, Temp'ring extremities with extreme sweet. ACT 2, SCENE 1 [Outside the Capulet house, same night. ROMEO] ROMEO Can I go forward when my heart is here?	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous regarded as lovers swear 2.0.10 has even less opportunity gives opportunities moderating their troubles
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitchèd by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. Being held a foe, he may not have access To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear; And she as much in love, her means much less To meet her new beloved anywhere. But passion lends them power, time means, to meet, Temp'ring extremities with extreme sweet. ACT 2, SCENE 1 [Outside the Capulet house, same night. ROMEO] ROMEO Can I go forward when my heart is here? Turn back, dull earth, and find thy center out.	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous regarded as lovers swear 2.0.10 has even less opportunity gives opportunities moderating their troubles
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched³, is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitchèd by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. Being held a foe, he may not have access To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear; And she as much in love, her means much less To meet her new belovèd anywhere. But passion lends them power, time means, to meet, Temp'ring extremities with extreme sweet. ACT 2, SCENE 1 [Outside the Capulet house, same night. ROMEO] ROMEO Can I go forward when my heart is here? Turn back, dull earth, and find thy center out. [exits]	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous regarded as lovers swear 2.0.10 has even less opportunity gives opportunities moderating their troubles
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched ³ , is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitchèd by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. Being held a foe, he may not have access To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear; And she as much in love, her means much less To meet her new belovèd anywhere. But passion lends them power, time means, to meet, Temp'ring extremities with extreme sweet. ACT 2, SCENE 1 [Outside the Capulet house, same night. ROMEO] ROMEO Can I go forward when my heart is here? Turn back, dull earth, and find thy center out. [exits] [BENVOLIO & MERCUTIO enter]	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous regarded as lovers swear 2.0.10 has even less opportunity gives opportunities moderating their troubles 2.1.1 walk away weary body, follow your heart
CHORUS Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie, And young affection gapes to be his heir. That fair for which love groaned for and would die, With tender Juliet matched³, is now not fair. Now Romeo is beloved and loves again, Alike betwitchèd by the charm of looks, But to his foe supposed he must complain, And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks. Being held a foe, he may not have access To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear; And she as much in love, her means much less To meet her new belovèd anywhere. But passion lends them power, time means, to meet, Temp'ring extremities with extreme sweet. ACT 2, SCENE 1 [Outside the Capulet house, same night. ROMEO] ROMEO Can I go forward when my heart is here? Turn back, dull earth, and find thy center out. [exits]	new love, desires beautiful woman compared, beautiful 2.0.5 enchanted, gazing alleged foe, beg for favor must steal, dangerous regarded as lovers swear 2.0.10 has even less opportunity gives opportunities moderating their troubles

MERCUTIO He is wise,	2.1.4
And, on my life, hath stol'n him home to bed.	
BENVOLIO	2.1.6
He ran this way and leaped this orchard wall.	garden fence
<u>Call</u> , good Mercutio.	call him
MERCUTIO Nay, I'll conjure too.	2.1.8
Romeo! Humors! Madman! Passion! Lover!	moody one
Appear thou in the likeness of a sigh!	form
Speak but one rhyme and I am satisfied.	v
Cry but "Ay me!" Pronounce ¹ but "love" and "dove"	l •
Speak to my gossip Venus one fair word,	gossipy lady
One nickname for her <u>purblind</u> son and heir ¹ ,	blind 2.1.15
Young Abraham Cupid, he that shot so true ²	cheating, trim ¹ : straight
When King Cophetua loved the beggar-maid!—	eneuring, ann i straight
He heareth not, he stirreth not, he moveth not.	
The ape is dead, and I must conjure him.—	monkey is playing dead
I conjure thee by Rosaline's bright eyes,	2.1.20
By her high forehead and her scarlet lip,	2.1.20
By her fine foot, straight leg, and quivering thigh,	"di madina", mani an hatawa an (hamada)
And the demesnes that there adjacent lie,	"di·máins": region between (bawdy)
That in thy <u>likeness</u> thou appear to us!	flesh and blood
BENVOLIO	2.1.25
And if he hear thee, thou wilt anger him!	2.1.24
MERCUTIO	2.1.26
This cannot anger him. Twould anger him	
To raise a spirit in his mistress' circle	(bawdy)
Of some strange nature, letting it there stand	
Till she had <u>laid it and conjured it down</u> .	cast a spell and laid it down
That were some spite! My invocation	would provoke him, spell
Is fair and honest. In his mistress' name,	
I conjure only but to <u>raise up him</u> .	(bawdy)
BENVOLIO	2.1.33
Come, he hath hid himself among these trees	
To <u>be consorted</u> with the <u>humorous</u> night.	commune, moody
Blind is his love and best befits the dark.	
MERCUTIO	2.1.36
If love be blind, love cannot hit the mark.	target
Now will he sit under a medlar tree	a fruit of suggestive shape
And wish his mistress were that kind of fruit	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,
As maids call medlars when they <u>laugh alone</u> .—	snicker
O, Romeo, that she were, O, that she were	2.1.40
An open-arse and thou a pop'rin pear!	medlar, long pear
Romeo, good night.—I'll to my truckle ² -bed.	trundle ¹ : cot
This <u>field-bed</u> is too cold for me to sleep.	camping outdoors
Come, shall we go?	camping outdoors
BENVOLIO Go then, for 'tis in vain	useless 2.1.45
To seek him here that means not to be found.	useiess 2.1.43
[They exit]	
ACT 2, SCENE 2	
[Outside Juliet's balcony. ROMEO]	
•	
ROMEO	2.2.1
He jests at scars that never felt a wound.	teases me for pains he's never felt
[JULIET enters at window]	

wait, that, shines

beautiful

But <u>soft</u>, what light through <u>yonder</u> window <u>breaks</u>? It is the east, and Juliet is the sun.

Arise, fair sun, and kill the envious moon,

Who is already sick and pale with	n grief	2.2.5
That thou her maid art far more f		servant
Be not her maid, since she is env		
Her <u>vestal livery</u> is but <u>sick</u> ² and		virgin's uniform, pale ¹
And none but fools do wear it. Co	est it off	jesters, take them off
	ast it oii.	
It is my lady. O, it is my love!		2.2.10
O, that she knew she were!		if only she knew
She speaks, yet she says nothing.		I cannot hear
Her eye <u>discourses</u> ; I will answer	it.	speaks to me
I am too <u>bold</u> . 'Tis not to me she	speaks.	presumptuous
Two of the fairest stars in all the	heaven,	2.2.15
Having some business, do ¹ entrea		have begged
To twinkle in their spheres till the		orbits
What if her eyes were there, they		0.000
The brightness of her cheek would		outshine 2.2.20
As developt deth a lamp Har ave	d shame those stars,	2
As daylight doth a lamp. Her eye		eye ²
Would through the <u>airy region</u> str		sky, shine
That birds would sing and think i		
See, how she leans her cheek upo		2.2.25
O, that I were a glove upon that h	and,	I wish I were
That I might touch that cheek!		
JULIET A ₃	me!	2.2.27
ROMEO	She speaks.	2.2.28
O, speak again, bright angel, for	-	
As glorious to this night, being o		
As is a wingèd messenger of hear		
		awe-struck
Unto the white-upturned wonder		awe-struck
Of mortals that fall back to gaze		
When he <u>bestrides</u> the lazy puffir		mounts
And sails upon the bosom of the	air.	
JULIET		2.2.36
O Romeo, Romeo, wherefore art	thou Romeo?	why must you be "Romeo"
Deny thy father and refuse thy na	me.	
Or, if thou wilt not, be but sworn		just swear to be my love
And I'll no longer be a Capulet.		3
ROMEO		2.2.40
Shall I hear more, or shall I speal	at this?	2.2.10
JULIET	tat uns:	2.2.41
T: a best these manner that is man 2 and a		
'Tis <u>but</u> thy name that is my ² ener	ny.	only, mine ¹
Thou art thyself, though not a Mo		you would still be yourself if
What's Montague? It is nor hand,		
Nor arm, nor face, nor any other	part	
Belonging to a man. ² O, be some	other name!	2.2.45
What's in a name? That which we	e call a rose	
By any other name ¹ would smell	as sweet.	word^2
So Romeo would, were he not Ro		
Retain that dear perfection which		owns
Without that title. Romeo, doff th		discard 2.2.50
And for that name, which is no		in exchange for, thy ²
Take all myself.	art of thee,	take all of me
	vy word	2.2.53
ROMEO [to her] I take thee at the		
Call me but Love, and I'll be new		re-baptized with a new name
Henceforth I never will be Rome	O.	from now on
JULIET		2.2.56
What man art thou that thus besc	reened in night	is hidden
So <u>stumblest on my counsel</u> ?		eavesdropping on my secrets
ROMEO By	a name	2.2.58
I know not how to tell thee who l		
My name, dear saint, is hateful to		

Because it is an enemy to thee.	
Had I it written, I would tear the word.	
JULIET	2.2.63
My ears have not yet drunk a hundred words	. 2
Of thy tongue's utterance ¹ , yet I know the sound.	uttering ²
Art thou not Romeo and a Montague?	
ROMEO	2.2.66
Neither, fair saint ¹ , if either thee dislike.	$maid^2$
JULIET	2.2.67
How came'st thou <u>hither</u> , tell me, and <u>wherefore</u> ?	here, why
The orchard walls are high and hard to climb,	
And the place death, considering who thou art,	
If any of my kinsmen find thee here.	family
ROMEO	2.2.71
With love's light wings did I o'er-perch these walls,	fly over
For stony limits cannot hold love out,	3 2
And what love can do, that dares love attempt.	love will do what it dares
Therefore thy kinsmen are no stop to me.	family
JULIET	2.2.75
If they do see ² thee, they will murder thee!	find ¹
ROMEO	2.2.76
Alack, there lies more <u>peril</u> in thine eye ²	danger, eyes ¹
Than twenty of their swords! Look thou but sweet,	upon me sweetly
And I am proof against their enmity.	armored, hostility
JULIET	2.2.79
I would not for the world they saw ² thee here.	find ¹ : want them to see you here
ROMEO	2.2.80
I have night's cloak to hide me from their eyes ² ,	sight ¹
And but thou love me, let them find me here.	if you do not love me
My life were better ended by their hate	ij you do noi tove me
Than death proroguèd, wanting of thy love.	nostnoned without your love
JULIET	postponed, without your love 2.2.84
By whose direction found'st thou out this place?	2.2.04
ROMEO	2.2.85
By love, who first did prompt me to <u>inquire</u> .	seek you
	seek you advice
He lent me <u>counsel</u> and I lent him eyes.	
I am no <u>pilot</u> , yet wert thou as far As that vast shore washed ¹ with the farthest sea,	navigator
I would adventure for such merchandise.	tuagguna
JULIET	treasure 2.2.90
	2.2.90
Thou know'st the mask of night is on my face,	girlish, color
Else would a <u>maiden</u> blush <u>bepaint</u> my cheek For that which thou hast heard me speak tonight.	giriish, color
, ,	gladly, follow formalities
<u>Fain</u> would I <u>dwell on form;</u> fain, fain deny What I have spoke. But farewell <u>compliment!</u>	
	etiquette 2.2.95
Dost thou love me? I know thou wilt say "Ay,"	2.2.93
And I will take thy word. Yet if thou swear'st,	you man he hine lies
Thou mayst prove false. At lovers' perjuries,	you may be lying, lies
They say, <u>Jove</u> laughs. O gentle Romeo,	the god Jupiter
If thou dost love, pronounce it faithfully.	2.2.100
Or if thou think'st I am too quickly won,	2.2.100
I'll frown and be <u>perverse</u> and <u>say thee nay</u>	stubborn, tell you no
So thou wilt woo; but else not for the world.	pursue me, otherwise
In truth, fair Montague, I am too fond,	too affectionate
And therefore thou mayst think my b'havior² light,	havior ¹ : I'm not serious
But trust me, gentleman, I'll prove more <u>true</u>	faithful 2.2.105
Than those that have more coying to be strange.	who play hard-to-get
I should have been more strange, I must confess,	aloof
But that thou overheard'st, ere I was 'ware,	before I was aware

My true-love passion. Therefore pardon me, And not impute this yielding to light love,	2.2.109 misinterpret, shallow/unchaste
Which the dark night hath so discovered.	mismicipies, snamen, unemaste
ROMEO	2.2.112
Lady, by <u>yonder</u> blessèd moon I swear ¹	that, vow^2
That tips with silver all these fruit-tree tops—	shines
JULIET	2.2.114
O, swear not by the moon, the <u>inconstant</u> moon,	ever-changing
That monthly changes in her circled orb,	orbit
Lest that thy love prove likewise variable.	unless, inconsistent
ROMEO	2.2.117
	2.2.117
What shall I swear by?	2 2 110
JULIET Do not swear at all.	2.2.118
Or, if thou wilt, swear by thy gracious self,	1
Which is the god of my <u>idolatry</u> ,	devotion
And I'll believe thee.	
ROMEO If my heart's dear love—	2.2.122
JULIET	2.2.123
Well, do not swear. Although I joy in thee,	enjoy seeing you
I have no joy of this contract tonight.	these vows
It is too rash, too unadvised, too sudden,	2.2.125
Too like the lightning, which doth cease to be	
Ere one can say "It lightens." Sweet, good night!	before, sweetheart
This bud of love, by summer's ripening breath,	•
May <u>prove</u> a beauteous flower when next we meet.	become
Good night, good night! As sweet repose and rest	sleep 2.2.130
Come to thy heart as that within my breast!	heart
ROMEO	2.2.132
O, wilt thou leave me so unsatisfied?	2.2.132
JULIET	2.2.133
What satisfaction canst thou have tonight?	2.2.133
ROMEO	2.2.134
Th' exchange of thy love's faithful vow for mine.	2.2.134
JULIET	2.2.135
· ·	2.2.133
I gave thee mine before thou didst request it,	Leviale it was a still sain a
And yet <u>I would it were</u> to give again.	I wish it were still mine
ROMEO	2.2.137
Wouldst thou withdraw it? For what purpose, love?	2.2.120
JULIET	2.2.138
But to be frank and give it thee again.	just to be lavish
And yet I wish but for the thing I have.	
My bounty is as boundless as the sea,	gifts
My love as deep. The more I give to thee,	
The more I have, for both are infinite.	
NURSE [inside, calls for Juliet]	
JULIET	2.2.143
I hear some noise within. Dear love, adieu!	inside, goodbye
[to her] Anon, good Nurse!	in a minute
[to him] Sweet Montague, be true.	
Stay but a little; I will come again. [goes in]	wait, just, back
ROMEO	2.2.146
O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard,	afraid
Being in night, all this is but a dream,	· · · · ·
Too <u>flattering</u> -sweet to be <u>substantial</u> .	wonderfully, real
JULIET [comes out again]	2.2.149
Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed.	2.2.117
If that thy bent of love be honorable,	your intentions
Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow	your intentions
By one that I'll procure to come to thee,	someone, arrange
2) one that in process to come to thee,	someone, arrange

Where and what time thou wilt perform the <u>rite</u> , And all my <u>fortunes</u> at thy foot I'll lay	wedding
	life
And follow thee my <u>lord</u> throughout the world.	husband
NURSE [inside]	2.2.156
Madam!	
JULIET	2.2.157
[to her] I come, anon!	
[to him] But if thou mean'st not well,	
I do beseech thee—	beg
NURSE [inside] Madam!	2.2.159
JULIET [to her] By and by I come!	soon 2.2.160
[to him] To cease thy <u>suit</u> and leave me to my grief.	courtship / strife ²
Tomorrow will I send.	send my messenger
ROMEO So thrive ² my soul—	strive ⁺ : upon my soul 2.2.163
JULIET A thousand times good night! [accepting]	2.2.164
A thousand times good night! [goes in] ROMEO	2.2.165
A thousand times the worse to want thy light.	2.2.103 without
Love goes toward love as schoolboys from their books,	without
But love from love, toward school with <u>heavy</u> looks.	reluctant
JULIET [comes out again]	2.2.169
Hist! Romeo, hist! [aside] O, for a falc'ner's voice	psst, if only I had
To lure this tassel-gentle back again!	noble hawk
Bondage is hoarse, and may not speak aloud,	my father is strict, I may, loud
Else would I tear the cave where Echo lies,	the nymph Echo
And make her airy tongue more hoarse than mine ¹	voice
With repetition of "My Romeo!"	echoing
ROMEO [aside]	2.2.175
It is my soul that calls upon my name!	
How silver-sweet sound lovers' tongues by night,	voices
Like softest music to attending ears!	listening
JULIET	2.2.178
Romeo!	1 2 .
DOMEO M 140	$m_0 d_0 m_0^{-1}/n_1 c_0 c_0^{-2}/n_1 c_0 c_0^{+} = 2.2 \cdot 170$
ROMEO My dear ⁴ ?	madame ¹ /niece ² /nyas ⁺ 2.2.179
JULIET What <u>o'clock</u> tomorrow	time 2.2.180
JULIET What <u>o'clock</u> tomorrow Shall I send to thee?	time 2.2.180
JULIET What <u>o'clock</u> tomorrow Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine.	time 2.2.180 2.2.182
JULIET What <u>o'clock</u> tomorrow Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET	time 2.2.180
JULIET What <u>o'clock</u> tomorrow Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then.	time 2.2.180 2.2.182
JULIET What o'clock tomorrow Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back.	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183
JULIET What o'clock tomorrow Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. 'Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO	time 2.2.180 2.2.182
JULIET What o'clock tomorrow Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. 'Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it.	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185
JULIET What o'clock tomorrow Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183
JULIET What o'clock tomorrow Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET I shall forget, to have thee still stand there,	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185
JULIET What o'clock tomorrow Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185 2.2.186
JULIET What o'clock tomorrow Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET I shall forget, to have thee still stand there, Remembering how I love thy company. ROMEO	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185
JULIET What o'clock tomorrow Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET I shall forget, to have thee still stand there, Remembering how I love thy company.	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185 2.2.186
JULIET What o'clock tomorrow Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET I shall forget, to have thee still stand there, Remembering how I love thy company. ROMEO And I'll still stay, to have thee still forget,	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185 2.2.186
Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET I shall forget, to have thee still stand there, Remembering how I love thy company. ROMEO And I'll still stay, to have thee still forget, Forgetting any other home but this.	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185 2.2.186 2.2.188
Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. 'Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET I shall forget, to have thee still stand there, Remembering how I love thy company. ROMEO And I'll still stay, to have thee still forget, Forgetting any other home but this. JULIET 'Tis almost morning. I would have thee gone, And yet no further than a wanton's bird,	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185 2.2.186 2.2.188 2.2.190 spoiled girl's
Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET I shall forget, to have thee still stand there, Remembering how I love thy company. ROMEO And I'll still stay, to have thee still forget, Forgetting any other home but this. JULIET 'Tis almost morning. I would have thee gone, And yet no further than a wanton's bird, Who lets it hop a little from her hand,	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185 2.2.186 2.2.188 2.2.190 spoiled girl's that², his²
Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET I shall forget, to have thee still stand there, Remembering how I love thy company. ROMEO And I'll still stay, to have thee still forget, Forgetting any other home but this. JULIET 'Tis almost morning. I would have thee gone, And yet no further than a wanton's bird, Who¹ lets it hop a little from her¹ hand, Like a poor prisoner in his twisted gyves,	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185 2.2.186 2.2.188 2.2.190 spoiled girl's that², his² chains
Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET I shall forget, to have thee still stand there, Remembering how I love thy company. ROMEO And I'll still stay, to have thee still forget, Forgetting any other home but this. JULIET 'Tis almost morning. I would have thee gone, And yet no further than a wanton's bird, Who¹ lets it hop a little from her¹ hand, Like a poor prisoner in his twisted gyves, And with a silk¹ thread plucks it back again,	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185 2.2.186 2.2.188 2.2.190 spoiled girl's that², his²
Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET I shall forget, to have thee still stand there, Remembering how I love thy company. ROMEO And I'll still stay, to have thee still forget, Forgetting any other home but this. JULIET 'Tis almost morning. I would have thee gone, And yet no further than a wanton's bird, Who¹ lets it hop a little from her¹ hand, Like a poor prisoner in his twisted gyves, And with a silk¹ thread plucks it back again, So loving-jealous of his liberty.	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185 2.2.186 2.2.188 2.2.190 spoiled girl's that², his² chains silken²
Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET I shall forget, to have thee still stand there, Remembering how I love thy company. ROMEO And I'll still stay, to have thee still forget, Forgetting any other home but this. JULIET 'Tis almost morning. I would have thee gone, And yet no further than a wanton's bird, Who¹ lets it hop a little from her¹ hand, Like a poor prisoner in his twisted gyves, And with a silk¹ thread plucks it back again, So loving-jealous of his liberty. ROMEO	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185 2.2.186 2.2.188 2.2.190 spoiled girl's that², his² chains silken² 2.2.196
Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET I shall forget, to have thee still stand there, Remembering how I love thy company. ROMEO And I'll still stay, to have thee still forget, Forgetting any other home but this. JULIET 'Tis almost morning. I would have thee gone, And yet no further than a wanton's bird, Who¹ lets it hop a little from her¹ hand, Like a poor prisoner in his twisted gyves, And with a silk¹ thread plucks it back again, So loving-jealous of his liberty. ROMEO I would I were thy bird.	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185 2.2.186 2.2.188 2.2.190 spoiled girl's that², his² chains silken² 2.2.196 wish I were
Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET I shall forget, to have thee still stand there, Remembering how I love thy company. ROMEO And I'll still stay, to have thee still forget, Forgetting any other home but this. JULIET 'Tis almost morning. I would have thee gone, And yet no further than a wanton's bird, Who¹ lets it hop a little from her¹ hand, Like a poor prisoner in his twisted gyves, And with a silk¹ thread plucks it back again, So loving-jealous of his liberty. ROMEO I would I were thy bird. JULIET Sweet, so would I.	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185 2.2.186 2.2.188 2.2.190 spoiled girl's that², his² chains silken² 2.2.196
Shall I send to thee? ROMEO By the hour of nine. JULIET I will not fail. Tis twenty years till then. I have forgot why I did call thee back. ROMEO Let me stand here till thou remember it. JULIET I shall forget, to have thee still stand there, Remembering how I love thy company. ROMEO And I'll still stay, to have thee still forget, Forgetting any other home but this. JULIET 'Tis almost morning. I would have thee gone, And yet no further than a wanton's bird, Who¹ lets it hop a little from her¹ hand, Like a poor prisoner in his twisted gyves, And with a silk¹ thread plucks it back again, So loving-jealous of his liberty. ROMEO I would I were thy bird.	time 2.2.180 2.2.182 2.2.183 2.2.185 2.2.186 2.2.188 2.2.190 spoiled girl's that², his² chains silken² 2.2.196 wish I were

Good night, good night! Parting is such sweet sorrow That I shall say good night till it be morrow. [exits] ROMEO¹

Sleep <u>dwell</u> upon thine eyes, peace in thy <u>breast!</u> <u>Would</u> I were sleep and peace, so sweet to <u>rest!</u> <u>Hence</u> will I <u>to</u> my <u>ghostly</u> Friar's close <u>cell</u>, His help to <u>crave</u>, and my dear <u>hap</u> to tell. [exits]

morning
2.2.202
rest, heart
if, rest there
away, go to, spiritual, chamber
ask for, fortune

ACT 2, SCENE 3

[St. Peter's Church, dawn. FRIAR LAWRENCE with basket]

FRIAR 2.3.1

The grey-eyed morn smiles on the frowning night, Check'ring the eastern clouds with streaks of light, And fleckled darkness like a drunkard reels From forth day's path and Titan's fiery wheels. Now, ere the sun advance his burning eye, The day to cheer and night's dank dew to dry, I must up-fill this osier cage of ours With baleful weeds and precious-juiced flowers. The earth that's nature's mother is her tomb;

What is her burying grave, that is her womb; And from her womb children of divers kind We sucking on her natural bosom find Many for many virtues excellent,

None but for some and yet all different.

O, mickle is the powerful grace that lies
In plants, herbs, stones, and their true qualities.
For naught so vile that on the earth doth live
But to the earth some special good doth give,

Nor <u>aught</u> so good <u>but</u>, <u>strained from that fair use</u>, Revolts from true birth, <u>stumbling on abuse</u>. Virtue itself <u>turns vice</u>, <u>being misapplied</u>, And vice sometimes by action dignified.

[examining a flower]

Within the infant rind of this <u>weak</u> flower Poison hath residence and medicine power: For this, being smelt, with that part <u>cheers each part</u>; Being tasted, slays¹ all senses with the heart.

Two such opposed kings encamp them still In man as well as herbs, grace and rude will; And where the worser is predominant, Full soon the canker death eats up that plant.

ROMEO [enter]

Good morrow, Father.

FRIAR Benedicité!

What early tongue so sweet <u>saluteth</u> me?
Young son, it <u>argues</u> a <u>distempered head</u>
So soon to bid good morrow to thy bed.
Care keeps his watch in every old man's eye,
And where <u>care lodges</u>, sleep will never <u>lie</u>;
But where <u>unbruisèd</u> youth with <u>unstuffed brain</u>
Doth <u>couch</u> his limbs, there golden sleep doth reign.

Therefore thy earliness doth me assure

Thou art up-roused by <u>some distemperature</u>; Or if not so, then here I hit it right:

Our Romeo hath not been in bed tonight.

dappled, staggers

out of the way of, burning²: sun-chariot before, raises 2.3.5

basket harmful

is also 2.3.10 diverse plants

many plants have healing powers
all good for something
great, healing power 2.3.15
extracts
nothing is so evil
humankind
anything, that cannot be
abused for harm
becomes vice when misapplied
can be good if the result is good

frail
2.3.24
makes you feel better
stays²: kills you
enemy, always
good and evil
evil 2.3.30
infection of
2.3.32

morning bless you 2.3.33 hails suggests, disturbed mind leaving your bed so early worry stays on guard worry stays, lie down trouble-free, clear minds

rest 2.3.40

something upsetting

last night

ROMEO	2.3.46
That last is true. The sweeter rest was mine.	I had an even sweeter rest
FRIAR	2.3.47
God pardon sin! Wast thou with Rosaline?	2.2.40
ROMEO	2.3.48
With Rosaline, my ghostly Father? No!	spiritual
I have forgot that name and that name's woe.	2.2.50
FRIAR	2.3.50
That's my good son. But where hast thou been then?	
ROMEO	2.3.52
I'll tell thee <u>ere</u> thou ask it me again.	before
I have been feasting with mine enemy,	
Where on a sudden one hath wounded me	suddenly
That's by me wounded. Both our remedies	who I had wounded, cures
Within thy help and <u>holy physic</u> lies.	spiritual remedy
I bear no hatred, blessèd man, for <u>lo</u> ,	look
My intercession likewise steads my foe.	my plea also helps my foe (Juliet)
FRIAR	2.3.59
Be plain, good son, and homely in thy drift.	simple, speech
Riddling confession finds but riddling shrift.	confessing in riddles, absolution
ROMEO	2.3.61
Then plainly know my heart's dear love is set	
On the fair daughter of rich Capulet.	
As mine on hers, so hers is set on mine,	
And all combined, save what thou must combine	we are combined except
By holy marriage. When and where and how	
We met, we wooed and made exchange of vow,	
I'll tell thee as we <u>pass</u> , but this I pray,	walk
That thou consent to marry us today.	
FRIAR	2.3.69
Holy Saint Francis, what a change is here!	. 2
Is Rosaline, whom ¹ thou didst love so dear,	that ²
So soon <u>forsaken</u> ? Young men's love then lies	forgotten
Not truly in their hearts, but in their eyes.	
Jesu Maria, what a deal of brine	a lot of salt water
Hath washed thy sallow cheeks for Rosaline!	yellow
How much salt water thrown ² away in waste	$cast^{1} 2.3.75$
To season love, that of it doth not taste!	to season a love you did not taste
The sun not yet thy sighs from heaven clears,	dried the fog of your sighs
Thy old groans ring yet ¹ in mine ² ancient ears.	yet ringing ² , my ¹
<u>Lo</u> , here upon thy cheek the stain doth sit	look
Of an old tear that is not washed off yet.	2.3.80
If e'er thou wast thyself and these woes thine,	
Thou and these woes were all for Rosaline.	
And art thou changed? <u>Pronounce this sentence</u> then:	repeat this saying
"Women may fall when there's no strength in men."	fall from grace when
ROMEO	men have no strength
Thou <u>chide'st me oft</u> for loving Rosaline.	scolded me often 2.3.86
FRIAR	2.3.87
For doting, not for loving, pupil mine.	
ROMEO	2.3.88
And <u>bade'st</u> me bury love.	told
FRIAR Not in a grave	2.3.89
To lay one in, <u>another out to have</u> .	and take another out
ROMEO	2.3.91
<u>I pray thee, chide me not</u> . <u>Her</u> I love now	please don't scold me, the girl
Doth grace for grace and love for love allow.	returns my joy and love
The other did not so.	

FRIAR O, she knew well	2.3.94
Thy love did <u>read by rote</u> and could not <u>spell</u> .	recite from memory, that ² , read
But come, young waverer, come, go with me.	for one reason III halm you
In one respect I'll thy assistant be, For this alliance may so happy prove	for one reason I'll help you marriage
To turn your households' rancor to pure love.	families' hatred
ROMEO	2.3.100
O, let us <u>hence</u> ! <u>I stand on sudden haste</u> !	go, I cannot wait
FRIAR	2.3.101
Wisely and slow. They stumble that run fast. [They exit]	
[They exii]	
ACT 2, SCENE 4	
[A street, noon. BENVOLIO & MERCUTIO]	
MERCUTIO	2.4.1
Where the devil should this Romeo be?	
Came he not home <u>tonight</u> ?	last night
BENVOLIO	2.4.3
Not to his father's. I spoke with his <u>man</u> . MERCUTIO	manservant 2.4.4
Ah ¹ , that same pale hard-hearted wench, that Ro	
Torments him so, that he will sure run mad.	
BENVOLIO	2.4.7
Tybalt, the kinsman of old Capulet,	nephew, to ²
Hath sent a letter to <u>his</u> father's house.	Romeo's
MERCUTIO A challenge, on my life.	2.4.9 I bet my life it's a challenge to fight
BENVOLIO	2.4.10
Romeo will answer it.	accept it
MERCUTIO	2.4.11
Any man that can write may answer a letter.	
BENVOLIO	2.4.12 Tyle alt
Nay, he will answer the letter's master, how he dares, being dared.	Tybalt accepting the dare
MERCUTIO	2.4.14
Alas poor Romeo, he is already dead, stabbed w	ith
a white wench's black eye, shot through the ear	
a love-song, the very <u>pin</u> of his heart <u>cleft</u> with	bull's-eye, cut
the blind bow-boy's butt-shaft. And is he a man	Cupid's arrow (bawdy pun)
to <u>encounter</u> Tybalt? BENVOLIO	<i>fight</i> 2.4.19
Why, what is Tybalt?	what's so scary about Tybalt
MERCUTIO	2.4.20
More than <u>Prince of Cats</u> [I can tell you] ¹ .	(a cat named Tybalt in a popular story)
O, he's the courageous captain of <u>compliments</u> .	fencing etiquette
He fights as you sing <u>prick-song</u> , keeps time,	harmony in a duet ts, short
distance, and proportion. He rests his minim res one, two, and the third in your bosom; the very	thrust in your chest
butcher of a silk button; a duelist, a duelist,	silk shirt, swordsman
a gentleman of the very first house	best fencing school
of the first and second cause. Ah, the immortal	well trained in fencing codes
passado! The punto reverso! The hay!—	forward thrust, backhand, hit
BENVOLIO The what?	2.4.28
MERCUTIO	2.4.29
The pox of such antic, lisping,	may the plague kill, silly, Spanish-accented
affecting fantasticoes ¹ , these new	affected showoffs

tuners of accents: "By Jesu, a very good blade! A	users of catch-phrases
very tall man! A very good whore!" Why, is not this	brave
a <u>lamentable</u> thing, <u>grandsire</u> , that we should be thus	sorry, old sir
afflicted with these strange flies, these fashion-mongers,	foreign parasites
these pardon-me's, who stand so much on the new form,	trends/bench
that they cannot sit at ease on the old bench?	
O, their bones, their bones!	
[ROMEO enters]	
BENVOLIO	2.4.38
Here comes Romeo, [here comes Romeo] ² .	[not in 1]
MERCUTIO	2.4.39
Without his roe, like a dried herring. O flesh,	fish eggs (sexually spent)
flesh, how art thou fishified! Now is he for the	<i>y</i> 88 (<i>y</i> 1 /
numbers that Petrarch flowed in. Laura to	verses, wrote, compared to
his lady was a kitchen-wench (marry, she	although
had a better love to be-rhyme her), Dido	lover, write her in poetry
a dowdy, Cleopatra a gipsy, Helen and Hero	was shabby
hildings and harlots, Thisbe a grey eye or so, but	loose women
not to the purpose.—Signor Romeo, bonjour!	nothing worth mentioning
There's a French salutation to your French slop.	pants
You gave us the counterfeit fairly last night.	a fake
ROMEO	2.4.48
Good <u>morrow</u> to you both. What counterfeit did I give you?	day
MERCUTIO	2.4.50
The slip, sir, the slip. Can you not conceive?	counterfeit money, follow me
ROMEO	2.4.51
Pardon, good Mercutio, my business was great, and	importan
in such a case as mine a man may strain courtesy.	bend the rules o
MERCUTIO	2.4.54
That's as much as to say such a case as yours	2.4.34
constrains a man to bow in the hams.	forces band from bowed loss
ROMEO	forces, bend from bowed-legs 2.4.56
	2.4.30
Meaning, to curtsy. MERCUTIO	2.4.57
Thou hast most kindly hit it. ROMEO	now you got it 2.4.58
A most courteous <u>exposition</u> . MERCUTIO	explanation 2.4.59
Nay, I am the <u>very pink</u> of courtesy.	perfect example
ROMEO	2.4.60
"Pink" for flower?	pink like a flower
MERCUTIO	2.4.61
Right.	2.4.62
ROMEO	2.4.62
	hoe, (cut with "pinking" shears)
MERCUTIO	2.4.63
Sure wit! Follow me this jest now till thou hast worn	good, joke
out thy <u>pump</u> , that when the single sole of it is worn,	shoe
the jest may <u>remain</u> , after the wearing, solely singular!	outlast ii
ROMEO	2.4.67
O <u>single-soled jest</u> , solely singular for the singleness!	thin-soled joke
MERCUTIO	2.4.69
Come between us, good Benvolio. My wits faint.	stop us, my wit is tirea
ROMEO	2.4.71
Switch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll cry a match!	bring it on, declare victory
MERCUTIO	2.4.73
Nay, if our ² wits run the wild-goose chase, I am done,	thy
for thou hast more of the wild goose in one of thy wits	

than, I am sure, I have in my whole five. Was I with	. ,
you there for the goose? ROMEO	goose joke 2.4.77
Thou wast never with me for anything when thou was	
not there for the goose!	as a fool
MERCUTIO	2.4.79
I will bite thee by the ear for that jest!	on
ROMEO	2.4.80
Nay, good goose, bite not! MERCUTIO	2.4.81
Thy wit is a very bitter <u>sweeting</u> ; it is a most sharp sau	
ROMEO	2.4.83
And <u>is it not [then]² well served into</u> a sweet goose? MERCUTIO	isn't a sharp sauce served with 2.4.85
O, here's a wit of <u>cheveril</u> , that stretches from an	baby goat leather
inch narrow to an ell broad!	forty five inches
ROMEO	2.4.87
I stretch it out for that word "broad", which added	L:- C-1
to the goose, proves thee <u>far and wide a broad goose!</u> MERCUTIO	a big fat goose 2.4.90
Why, is not this better now than groaning for love? No	
thou sociable, now art thou Romeo, now art thou what	
art, by art as well as by nature. For this <u>drivelling</u> love	
is like a great <u>natural</u> that runs <u>lolling</u> up	idiot, with his tongue out
and down to hide his bauble in a hole!	looking for a hole to hide his toy in 2.4.96
BENVOLIO Stop there, [stop there] ² !	2.4.90 [not in 1]
MERCUTIO	2.4.97
Thou desire'st me to stop in my tale against the hair.	against my wish
BENVOLIO	2.4.99
Thou wouldst else have made thy tale <u>large</u> ² ! MERCUTIO	otherwise you'd, too long¹ (bawdy) 2.4.100
O, thou art deceived. I would have made it short, for I	
was come to the whole depth of my tale,	taken it as far as I could (bawdy)
and meant indeed to <u>occupy the argument no longer</u> ! [NURSE & PETER enter]	end it there
ROMEO [sees Nurse; to Mercutio]	2.4.103
Here's goodly gear!	a huge outfit (also bawdy)
MERCUTIO ¹ [making fun of her clothes]	$ROMEO^{2}$ 2.4.104
A sail, a sail!	22 2
BENVOLIO ¹	MERCUTIO ² 2.4.105
Two, two: a <u>shirt</u> and a <u>smock</u> . NURSE	man's shirt, woman's smock 2.4.106
Peter!	2.4.100
PETER	2.4.107
Anon!	coming
NURSE	2.4.108
My fan, Peter.	2.4.100
MERCUTIO Good Peter, to hide her face, for her fan's the fairer face	2.4.109 prettier
NURSE	2.4.111
God ye good morrow, gentlemen.	morning
MERCUTIO	2.4.112
God ye good <u>e'en</u> , fair gentlewoman.	afternoon
NURSE	2.4.113
Is it <u>good e'en</u> ? MERCUTIO	afternoon 2.4.114
'Tis no less, I tell ye ² , for the <u>bawdy</u> hand of the	you ¹ , vulgar
dial is now upon the prick of noon.	erect at

14470.04	
NURSE	2.4.116
Out upon you! What a man are you?	what kind of man
ROMEO	2.4.117
One, gentlewoman, that God hath made for himself to <u>mar</u> . NURSE	injure
1,01.52	2.4.119
By my troth, it is well said. "For himself to mar,"	truth said
<u>quoth</u> he? Gentlemen, can any of you tell me where I may find [the] ² young Romeo?	Sata [not in 1]
ROMEO	2.4.122
I can tell you, but young Romeo will be older when you	2.4.122
have found him than he was when you sought him. I am	
the youngest of that name, for <u>fault</u> of a worse.	lack
NURSE	2.4.126
You say well.	well put
MERCUTIO	2.4.127
Yea, is the worst well? Very well took, i' faith;	taken, indeed
wisely, wisely.	very wise
NURSE	2.4.129
If you be he, sir, I desire some confidence with ye ¹ .	you ²
BENVOLIO [making fun of her wrong word for "conference"]	2.4.131
She will "indite" him to some supper!	
MERCUTIO	2.4.132
A <u>bawd</u> , a bawd, a bawd! <u>So ho!</u>	whore/hare, (a hunting call)
ROMEO	2.4.133
What hast thou found?	
MERCUTIO	2.4.134
No hare, sir, unless a hare, sir, in a Lenten pie,	rabbit/whore, pie for Lent
that is something stale and <u>hoar ere</u> it be <u>spent</u> . [sings]	moldy, before, done
"An old hare <u>hoar</u> ,	grey
And an old hare hoar,	
Is very good meat in Lent;	
But a hare that is hoar	
Is too much for a score,	not worth paying for
When it hoars ere it be spent."	molds, before, eaten
Romeo, will you come to your father's?	
We'll to dinner thither.	go to, there
ROMEO	2.4.144
I will follow you.	2.4.1.45
MERCUTIO	2.4.145
Farewell ancient lady, farewell [sings] "lady, lady, lady."	
[Mercutio & Benvolio exit] NURSE	2.4.147
I pray you, sir, what saucy merchant	
was this that was so full of his ropery?	disrespectful fellow dirty jokes
ROMEO	2.4.149
A gentleman, Nurse, that loves to hear himself talk and will	2.4.149
speak more in a minute than he will stand to in a month.	do
NURSE	2.4.152
If he speak anything against me, I'll take him down,	and^2
if he were lustier than he is, and twenty such	and ² , and even friskier men
jacks! And if I cannot, I'll find those that shall!	men, who will
Scurvy knave! I am none of his flirt-gills!	stupid jerk, loose girls
I am none of his skains-mates!	cutthroat pals
[to Peter] And thou must stand by too, and	just
suffer every knave to use me at his pleasure!	allow, jerk, make fun of me
PETER	2.4.159
I saw no man use you at his pleasure. If I had, my	
weapon should quickly have been out, I warrant you!	I swear

I dare draw as soon as another man, if I see	
occasion in a good quarrel, and the law on my side.	chance of a good fight
NURSE	2.4.164
Now, afore God, I am so <u>vexed</u> that every part about	upset
me quivers. Scurvy knave!	
[to Romeo] Pray you, sir, a word. And as I told you, my young lady bade me inquire you out. What she	bid ² : asked me to find you
bade me say, I will keep to myself. But first let me tell	bid ² : asked me to say
ye, if you ¹ should lead her into ¹ a fool's paradise, as they	ye^2 , in^2
say, it were a very gross kind of behavior, as they say,	•
For the gentlewoman is young, and therefore, if you	
should <u>deal double with</u> her, truly it were an <u>ill</u> thing to	cheat on, horrible
be offered to any gentlewoman, and very <u>weak dealing!</u> ROMEO	mean trick
Nurse, <u>commend me</u> to thy lady and mistress.	2.4.175 give my regards
I protest unto thee—	solemnly swear
NURSE	2.4.177
Good heart, and i' faith I will tell her as much.	
Lord, Lord, she will be a joyful woman!	
ROMEO	2.4.179
What wilt thou tell her, Nurse? Thou dost not mark me.	did not listen to me
NURSE Livill tall har gir that you do protest which as	2.4.181
I will tell her, sir, that you do protest, which, as I take it, is a gentlemanlike offer.	
ROMEO	2.4.183
Bid her devise	ask her to find
Some means to come to shrift this afternoon,	some way, confession
And there she shall at Friar Lawrence' <u>cell</u>	chamber
Be shrived and married.	give confession
[offers her money] Here is for thy pains. NURSE	2.4.187
No truly sir, not a penny!	2.4.167
ROMEO	2.4.188
Go to, <u>I say you shall</u> .	I insist
NURSE	2.4.189
This afternoon, sir? Well, she shall be there.	
ROMEO	2.4.190
And stay, good Nurse, behind the abbey wall.	wait, church
Within this hour my man shall be with thee And bring thee cords made like a tackled stair,	servant a rope ladder
Which to the <u>high top-gallant</u> of my joy	peak
Must be my convoy in the secret night.	path
Farewell, be trusty, and I'll quit thy pains.	trustworthy, reward you
Farewell, <u>commend me</u> to thy mistress.	give my regards
NURSE	2.4.197
Now God in heaven bless thee! <u>Hark you</u> , sir.	listen 2.4.198
ROMEO What say'st thou, my dear Nurse?	2.4.196
NURSE	2.4.199
Is your man secret? Did you ne'er hear say,	able to keep a secret
"Two may keep counsel, putting one away"?	a secret, if one's not there
ROMEO	2.4.201
I ⁺ warrant thee, my man's as true as steel.	I promise you
NURSE	2.4.202
Well, sir, my mistress is the sweetest lady, Lord, Lord, when 'twas a little <u>prating</u> thing! O, there	hahhlina
is a nobleman in town, one Paris, that would fain	babbling gladly
lay knife aboard. But she, good soul, had as lief	claim her, would rather
see a toad, a very toad, as see him. I anger her	

sometimes and tell her that Paris is the <u>properer</u> man. But <u>I'll warrant you</u> , when I say so, she looks as pale as any <u>clout</u> in the <u>versal</u> world. Doth not "rosemary" and "Romeo" begin both with <u>a letter?</u>	handsomer I swear sheet, whole the same letter
ROMEO Ay, Nurse, what of that? Both with an R.	2.4.211
NURSE Ah, mocker, that's the dog's name!	you mock me, a dog goes "Rrrr"
R is for the—no, I know it begins with some other letter—and she hath the prettiest <u>sententious</u> of it,	(she means "sentence")
of you and rosemary, that it would do you good to hear it. ROMEO	2.4.216
Commend me to thy lady.	my regards
NURSE	2.4.217
Ay, a thousand times. [Romeo exits]	
Peter! PETER	2.4.218
Anon!	coming
NURSE	2.4.219
Before and apace.	go ahead, quickly
[They exit]	
ACT 2, SCENE 5 [Capulet house. JULIET]	
ин ист	2.5.1
JULIET The clock struck nine when I did send the ² Nurse.	2.5.1 my ¹
In half an hour she promised to return.	my
Perchance she cannot meet him. That's not so.	perhaps, find
O, she is <u>lame!</u> Love's <u>heralds</u> should be thoughts,	slow, messengers
Which ten times faster glide than the sun's beams,	2.5.5
Driving back shadows over <u>louring</u> hills.	gloomy
Therefore do nimble-pinioned doves draw Love,	that's why, swift-winged,
And therefore hath the wind-swift Cupid wings.	Venus' chariot, swift
Now is the sun upon the <u>highmost hill</u> Of this day's journey, and from nine till twelve	highest point 2.5.10
Is three ³ long hours, yet she is not come.	2.3.10
Had she <u>affections</u> and warm youthful blood,	feelings
She would be as swift in motion as a ball.	J. Francisco
My words would <u>bandy</u> her to my sweet love,	toss
And his to me.	toss her back to me 2.5.15
But old folks, many <u>feign as</u> they were dead,	act like
Unwieldy, slow, heavy and pale as lead.	
[NURSE & PETER enter] O God, she comes! O honey Nurse, what news?	
Hast thou met with him? Send thy man away.	servant
NURSE	2.5.20
Peter, stay at the gate. [Peter exits]	
JULIET	2.5.21
Now, good sweet Nurse—O Lord, why look'st thou sad?	if the arms is and tell it menuits
Though news be sad, yet tell them merrily. If good, thou shame'st the music of sweet news	if the news is sad, tell it merrily are ruining
By playing it to me with so sour a face.	are runing
NURSE	2.5.26
I am <u>aweary</u> , give me leave awhile.	tired, leave me alone
Fie, how my bones ache! What a jaunt have I [had]!	oh, jaunce ² : long trip

JULIET	2.5.28
I would thou hadst my bones, and I thy news.	wish
Nay, come, I pray thee, speak! Good, good Nurse, speak!	
NURSE	2.5.31
Jesu, what haste! Can you not stay awhile?	wait
Do you not see that I am out of breath?	
JULIET	2.5.33
How art thou out of breath, when thou hast breath	
To say to me that thou art out of breath?	
The excuse that thou dost make in this delay	L 11:
Is longer than the tale thou dost excuse.	you aren't telling
Is thy news good, or bad? Answer to that!	wait for the details
Say either, and I'll stay the circumstance!	wait for the details
Let me be satisfied: is't good or bad? NURSE	2.5.40
Well, you have made a <u>simple</u> choice! You know not	foolish
how to choose a man. Romeo? No, not he! Though	jootish
his face be better than any man's, yet his leg excels	
all men's, and for a hand and a foot and a body,	
though they be <u>not to be talked on</u> , yet they are	nothing to talk about
past compare. He is not the flower of courtesy,	beyond comparison, model
but I'll warrant him as gentle as a lamb. Go thy ways,	I bet he's, along
wench, serve God. What, have you dined at home?	girl
JULIET	2.5.49
No, no. But all this did I know before.	
What says he of our marriage? What of that?	
NURSE	2.5.51
Lord, how my head aches! What a <u>head</u> have I!	headache
It beats as it would <u>fall</u> in twenty pieces.	break
My back, o' th' other side! O, my back, my back!	
Beshrew your heart for sending me about	curse, all around
To catch my death with jaunting up and down!	2.5.56
JULIET	2.5.56
I' faith, I am sorry that thou art not well.	
Sweet, sweet, sweet Nurse, tell me, what says my love? NURSE	2.5.59
Your love says, like an honest gentleman, and a courteous,	2.3.39
and a kind, and a handsome, and I warrant, a virtuous—	I believe
Where is your mother?	1 Delleve
JULIET	2.5.62
Where is my mother? Why, she is within.	inside
Where should she be? How oddly thou repliest!	what an odd reply
"Your love says, like an honest gentleman,	c c
'Where is your mother?'"	
NURSE O God's lady dear!	2.5.66
Are you so hot? Marry, come up, I trow.	impatient, really now
Is this the <u>poultice</u> for my ² aching bones?	medicine, mine ¹
<u>Henceforward</u> do your messages yourself.	from now on
JULIET	2.5.70
Here's such a coil! Come, what says Romeo?	such a fuss
NURSE	2.5.71
Have you got <u>leave</u> to go to <u>shrift</u> today?	permission, confession
JULIET	2.5.72
I have.	2.7.72
NURSE Then his you hange to Frien Lawrence! call	2.5.73
Then <u>hie</u> you <u>hence</u> to Friar Lawrence' <u>cell</u> . There <u>stays</u> a husband to make you a wife!	hurry, away, chamber waits
Now comes the wanton blood up in your cheeks;	wans uncontrollable
They'll be in scarlet straight at any news.	turn red, immediately
They it of its seatter straight at any news.	inin rea, inineutuety

Hie you to church. I must another way hurry, must go To fetch a ladder, by the which your love Must climb a bird's nest soon when it is dark. to your room I am the drudge and toil in your delight, one who works for But you shall bear the burden soon at night! *do the work (bawdy)* Go! I'll to dinner. Hie you to the cell! hurry, friar's chamber **JULIET** 2.5.83 Hie to high fortune, honest Nurse. Farewell! bless you with good fortune [They exit] ACT 2, SCENE 6 [Church, afternoon. FRIAR & ROMEO] **FRIAR** 2.6.1 So smile the heavens upon this holy act, may heaven smile That after-hours with sorrow chide us not! and not give us sorrow later **ROMEO** 2.6.3 Amen, amen! But come what sorrow can, whatever sorrow comes It cannot countervail the exchange of joy outweigh That one short minute gives me in her sight. Do thou but close our hands with holy words, if you'll just join our hands Then love-devouring death do what he dare. It is enough I may but call her mine. iust **FRIAR** 2.6.9 These violent delights have violent ends And in their triumph die, like fire and powder, at their peak, gunpowder Which, as they kiss, consume. The sweetest honey are used Is loathsome in his own deliciousness, can make you sick in its And in the taste confounds the appetite. when tasted it ruins Therefore love moderately; long love doth so. that's how love lasts Too swift arrives as tardy as too slow. makes you as late as those [JULIET enters] Here comes the lady. O, so light a foot Will ne'er wear out the everlasting flint. path 2.6.17 A lover may be tride the gossamers walk on spider-webs That idles in the wanton summer air, float, playful And yet not fall, so light is vanity. earthly pleasures **JULIET** 2.6.21 Good even to my ghostly confessor. evening, spiritual FRIAR 2.6.22 Romeo shall thank thee, daughter, for us both. [Romeo kisses her] **JULIET** 2.6.23 I'll return as much thanks, As much to him, else is his thanks too much. otherwise he gave to much [kisses Romeo back] **ROMEO** 2.6.24 Ah, Juliet, if the measure of thy joy scale Be heaped like mine, and that thy skill be more great To blazon it, then sweeten with thy breath describe This neighbor air, and let rich music's tongue nearby, music of your speech Unfold the imagined happiness that both reveal, unspoken Receive in either by this dear encounter. we share, meeting **JULIET** 2.6.30 Conceit, more rich in matter than in words. imagination, reality Brags of his substance, not of ornament. They are but beggars that can count their worth. wealth

But my true love is grown to such excess I cannot sum up sum of half my wealth.

FRIAR	2.6.35
Come, come with me, and we will make short work	<u>x</u> . work quickly
For, by your leaves, you shall not stay alone	begging your pardons, cannot
Till Holy Church incorporate two in one.	join you two in marriage
[They exit]	
ACT 2 SCENE 1	
ACT 3, SCENE 1	
[A street. MERCUTIO, BENVOLIO & Servants]	
BENVOLIO	3.1.1
I pray thee, good Mercutio, <u>let's retire</u> .	let's go home
The day is hot, the Capulets ⁵ <u>abroad</u> ,	Capels are 1: are out
And if we meet we shall not <u>'scape</u> a brawl,	escape
For now these <u>hot days is the mad blood stirring</u> .	hot days stir our temper
MERCUTIO	3.1.5
Thou art like one of these ² fellows that when he en	
the confines of a tavern <u>claps</u> me his sword upon the	ne slams
table and says, "God send me no need of thee!"	
and by the operation of the second cup,	when the 2nd drink takes effect
draws it on the drawer, when indeed	him ² , draws his sword on the barkeeper
there is no need.	
BENVOLIO	3.1.11
Am I like such a fellow?	
MERCUTIO	3.1.12
Come, come, thou art as <u>hot</u> a <u>jack</u> in thy mood as	hot-tempered, man
any in Italy, and as soon moved to be moody, and a	as
soon moody to be <u>moved</u> .	angered
BENVOLIO	3.1.15
And what to?	
MERCUTIO [pretending he meant "two"]	3.1.16
Nay, and there were two such, we should have	oh no, if, two of you
none shortly, for one would kill the other. Thou?	soon
Why, thou wilt quarrel with a man that hath a hair	
more or a hair less in his beard than thou hast. Thou	ı
wilt quarrel with a man for cracking nuts, having no	
other reason but because thou hast hazel eyes. Wha	
eye but <u>such an</u> eye would <u>spy out</u> such a quarrel?	your, seek
Thy head is as full of quarrels as an egg is full of	
meat, and yet thy head hath been beaten as addle as	food, scrambled
an egg for quarreling. Thou hast quarreled with a	
man for coughing in the street because he hath	
wakened thy dog that hath lain asleep in the sun.	
Didst thou not <u>fall out</u> with a tailor for wearing his	quarrel
new doublet before Easter? With another for tying	jacket
his new shoes with old <u>ribbon</u> ? And yet thou wilt	shoelace
<u>tutor</u> me from quarreling?	lecture
BENVOLIO	3.1.32
And I were so apt to quarrel as thou art, any man sh	nould if
buy the <u>fee-simple</u> of my life for an hour and a qua	rter. ownership
MERCUTIO	3.1.35
The fee-simple! O simple!	
[TYBALT & other Capulets enter]	
BENVOLIO	3.1.36
By my head, here come the Capulets.	
MERCUTIO	3.1.37
By my heel, I care not!	
TYBALT	3.1.38

[to Capulets] Follow me close, for I will speak to them.

[to Benvolio & Mercutio]	
Gentlemen, good e'en. A word with one of you.	afternoon
MERCUTIO	3.1.40
And but one word with one of us? Couple it with	
something: make it a word and a blow!	something else
TYBALT	3.1.42
You shall find me apt enough to that, sir,	happy
and you will give me occasion!	if, a reason
MERCUTIO	3.1.44
Could you not take some occasion without giving?	make your own reason
TYBALT	3.1.46
Mercutio, thou consort'st with Romeo—	hang out with Romeo
MERCUTIO	3.1.47
<u>Consort!</u> What, dost thou make us <u>minstrels</u> ?	ensemble, musicians
And thou make minstrels of us, look to	if
hear nothing but <u>discords</u> . Here's my	disagreement/dissonance
fiddlestick! Here's that shall make you dance!	(sword)
Zounds, consort!	my god
BENVOLIO	3.1.51
We talk here in the <u>public haunt of men</u> .	public streets
Either withdraw unto some private place,	
Or reason coldly of your grievances,	calmly discuss your complaints
Or else depart! Here all eyes gaze on us.	2.4.7
MERCUTIO	3.1.55
Men's eyes were made to look, and let them gaze.	
I will not budge for no man's pleasure, I!	to please anyone
[ROMEO enters]	2.1.57
TYBALT	3.1.57
Well, peace be with you, sir. Here comes my man.	2.1.50
MERCUTIO	3.1.58
But I'll be <u>hanged</u> , sir, if he wear your <u>livery!</u>	damned, manservant's uniform
Marry, go before to field, he'll be your follower!	to a dueling field, follow you
Your Worship in that sense may call him "man"! TYBALT	manservant 3.1.61
Romeo! The love ² I bear thee can afford	hate ¹ : <i>I have so little love for you</i>
No better term than this: Thou art a villain!	all I can say is this
ROMEO	3.1.63
Tybalt, the reason that I have to love thee	5.1.05
Doth much excuse the appertaining rage	rage you deserve
To such a greeting. Villain am I none.	for
Therefore farewell. I see thou know'st me not.	jor
TYBALT	3.1.67
Boy, this shall not excuse the injuries	3.1.07
That thou hast done me. Therefore turn and draw!	
ROMEO	3.1.69
I do protest I never injured thee,	0.1.07
But love thee better than thou canst devise	imagine
Till thou shalt know the reason of my love.	until you learn
And so, good Capulet, which name I tender	care for
As dearly as mine ² own, be satisfied.	my^5
MERCUTIO	3.1.74
O calm, dishonorable, vile submission!	what a
Alla stoccato carries it away! [draws his sword]	let the best fencer win
Tybalt, you rat-catcher, will you walk?	filthy cat, come here
TYBALT	3.1.76
What wouldst thou have with me?	
MERCUTIO	3.1.77
Good King of Cats, nothing but one of your	
nine lives that I mean to make bold withal,	beat

if you offend, beat	and as you shall use me hereafter, dry-beat the
andhand harre	rest of the eight! Will you pluck your sword
scabbard, hurry	out of his pilcher by the ears? Make haste,
or else mine will cut off your ears	lest mine be about your ears ere it be out!
before yours is out	TYBALT
I am ready for you 3.1.84	I am for you. [draws his sword]
3.1.85	ROMEO
sword, away	Gentle Mercutio, put thy <u>rapier up!</u>
3.1.86	MERCUTIO
best stroke	Come, sir, your <u>passado</u> !
	[They fight]
3.1.87	ROMEO
disarm them	Draw, Benvolio, beat down their weapons!
stop	Gentlemen, for shame, forbear this outrage!
•	Tybalt! Mercutio! The Prince expressly hath
this bandying ² , fighting	Forbidden <u>bandying</u> ⁵ in Verona streets!
	Hold, Tybalt! Good Mercutio!
	[draws and tries to disarm them]
	[Tybalt stabs Mercutio]
3.1.92	[A CAPULET Away, Tybalt!] ⁺
3.1.93	MERCUTIO I am hurt.
death to both your families, done	A plague o' both [your] houses! I am sped.
	[Tybalt & Capulets exit]
without a scratch	Is he gone and <u>hath nothing</u> ?
3.1.96	BENVOLIO What, art thou hurt?
3.1.97	MERCUTIO
	Ay, ay, a scratch, a scratch. Marry, 'tis enough.
exits] servant	Where is my page?—Go, villein, fetch a surgeon! [Pag
3.1.99	ROMEO
	Courage, man, the hurt cannot be much.
3.1.100	MERCUTIO
	No, 'tis not so deep as a well, nor so wide as a
	church door, but 'tis enough, 'twill serve. Ask for me
	tomorrow, and you shall find me a grave man. I am
finished, swear	peppered, I warrant, for this world. A plague o' both
damn	your houses! Zounds, a dog, a rat, a mouse, a cat, to
aamn	scratch a man to death! A braggart, a rogue, a villain,
	that fights by the book of arithmetic! Why the devil
2.1.100	came you between us? I was hurt under your arm!
3.1.109	ROMEO
	I thought all for the best.
3.1.110	MERCUTIO
	Help me into some house, Benvolio,
	Or I shall faint. A plague o' both your houses!
I've had it	They have made worms' meat of me. I have it,
thoroughly	And soundly too. Your houses!
J .	[All exit but Romeo]
3.1.114	ROMEO
close relative	This gentleman, the Prince's near ally,
fatal, wound ¹	My very friend, hath got his mortal hurt ²
jana, wound	In my behalf. My reputation stained
f	
for	With Tybalt's slander. Tybalt, that an hour
•	Hath been my cousin! O sweet Juliet,
weak	Thy beauty hath made me effeminate
	And in my temper softened valor's steel!
3.1.121	BENVOLIO [re-enters]
3.1.121	O Romeo, Romeo, brave Mercutio's ⁵ dead!
3.1.121 risen to heaven	O Romeo, Romeo, brave Mercutio's ⁵ dead! That gallant spirit hath <u>aspired the clouds</u> ,

	3.1.124
This day's black fate on more days doth depend:	will have consequences
This but begins the woe others ² must end.	what other days ¹
[TYBALT re-enters] BENVOLIO	
Here comes the furious Tybalt back again!	3.1.126
ROMEO	3.1.127
Alive ¹ , in triumph! And Mercutio slain!	killed
Away to heav'n, respective lenity,	respectful mercy
And fire-eyed ¹ fury be my <u>conduct</u> now!—	fire and ² , guide
Now, Tybalt, take the "villain" back again	that insult 3.1.130
That <u>late</u> thou gave'st me, for Mercutio's soul	lately
Is but a little way above our heads,	
Staying for thine to keep him company!	waiting for your soul
Either thou, or I, or both, must go with him!	go with him to heaven
TYBALT	3.1.135
Thou, wretched boy, that <u>didst consort him here</u> ,	kept company with him here
Shalt with him hence!	shall be with him from now on
ROMEO This shall determine that!	3.1.137
[They fight. Romeo kills Tybalt] BENVOLIO	3.1.138
Romeo, away, be gone!	3.1.136
The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain.	people are coming, killed
Stand not amazed! The Prince will doom thee death	dazed, sentence
If thou art taken! Hence, be gone, away!	go away
ROMEO	3.1.142
O, I am Fortune's fool!	fate's plaything
BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay?	3.1.143
[Romeo exits]	3.1.1 13
,	
CITIZEN [enter]	3.1.144
Which way ran he that killed Mercutio?	
Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he?	
DENIMOLIO	3.1.146
BENVOLIO	
There lies that Tybalt.	
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me.	3.1.147
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey!	3.1.147
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, L.	3.1.147
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, L. and Others enter]	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET,
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, L and Others enter] PRINCE	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, Land Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray?	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149 fight
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, Land Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149 fight 3.1.150
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, Land Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149 fight 3.1.150 explain
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, Land Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl.	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149 fight 3.1.150
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, Land Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo,	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149 fight 3.1.150 explain
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, Land Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio.	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149 fight 3.1.150 explain details
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, Land Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149 fight 3.1.150 explain
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, Land Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio.	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149 fight 3.1.150 explain details 3.1.154
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, Land Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149 fight 3.1.150 explain details 3.1.154 relative
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, Land Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child!	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149 fight 3.1.150 explain details 3.1.154
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, Land Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true,	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149 fight 3.1.150 explain details 3.1.154 relative fair
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, L. and Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague!	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149 fight 3.1.150 explain details 3.1.154 relative fair
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, L. and Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray?	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149 fight 3.1.150 explain details 3.1.154 relative fair take 3.1.159
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, L. and Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149 fight 3.1.150 explain details 3.1.154 relative fair take
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, Land Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay.	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, Land Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay. Romeo, that spoke him fair, bade him bethink	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149 fight 3.1.150 explain details 3.1.154 relative fair take 3.1.159 3.1.160 politely to him, bid², reminded him
There lies that Tybalt. CITIZEN Up, sir, go with me. I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey! [PRINCE & Attendants, LORD & LADY MONTAGUE, Land Others enter] PRINCE Where are the vile beginners of this fray? BENVOLIO O noble Prince, I can discover all The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl. There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET Tybalt, my cousin! O my brother's child! O Prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spilt Of my dear kinsman! Prince, as thou art true, For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague! O cousin, cousin! PRINCE Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIO Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay.	3.1.147 ORD & LADY CAPULET, 3.1.149

With gentle breath, calm look, knees humbly bowed,	on bent knee
Could not take truce with the unruly spleen	calm down, temper 3.1.165
Of Tybalt, deaf to peace, but that he tilts	thrusts
With piercing steel at bold Mercutio's breast,	
Who, all as hot, turns deadly point to point,	angry, draws his sword
And, with a martial scorn, with one hand beats	military skill,
Cold death aside and with the other sends	defends against death 3.1.170
It back to Tybalt, whose dexterity	skill
Retorts it. Romeo he cries aloud,	avoids
	avoias
"Hold, friends! Friends, part!" and swifter than his tongue	lungales saida suranda 2 1 175
His agile arm beats down their <u>fatal points</u> ,	knocks aside, swords 3.1.175
And <u>'twixt them rushes</u> , underneath whose arm	rushes between them
An envious thrust from Tybalt hit the life	vicious
Of stout Mercutio, and then Tybalt fled,	brave
But by and by comes back to Romeo,	soon
Who had but newly entertained revenge,	only then considered 3.1.180
And to't they go like lightning, for, ere I	before
Could draw to part them, was stout Tybalt slain,	bold
And as he fell did Romeo turn and <u>fly</u> .	flee
This is the truth, or let Benvolio die.	I swear on my life
LADY CAPULET	3.1.185
He is a kinsman to the Montague.	
Affection makes him false; he speaks not true!	lie
Some twenty of them fought in this black strife,	feud
And all those twenty could <u>but</u> kill one life.	only
I beg for justice, which thou, Prince, must give.	
Romeo slew Tybalt. Romeo must not live!	
PRINCE	3.1.191
Romeo slew him; he slew Mercutio.	0.1.191
Who now the price of his dear blood doth owe?	Mercutio's
MONTAGUE ⁴	3.1.193
Not Romeo, Prince, he was Mercutio's friend.	3.1.173
His fault concludes but what the law should end:	crime, only
The life of Tybalt.	crime, only
PRINCE And for that offence	3.1.196
Immediately we do exile him hence.	
	banish him from Verona hearts' ²
I have an interest in your hate's proceeding:	
My <u>blood</u> for your <u>rude</u> brawls doth lie a-bleeding.	relative, barbaric
But I'll <u>amerce</u> you with so <u>strong</u> a fine	punish, heavy 3.1.200
That you shall all repent the loss of mine!	regret
I ¹ will be deaf to pleading and excuses.	
Nor tears nor prayers shall <u>purchase out abuses</u> .	buy your way out of this
Therefore use none! Let Romeo hence in haste,	go away
Else, when he's found, that hour is his last!	3.1.205
Bear hence this body and attend our will.	carry away, come to hear more
Mercy <u>but</u> murders, pardoning those that kill.	just causes more
[All exit]	

ACT 3, SCENE 2

[Capulet house. JULIET]

JULIET	3.2.1
Gallop <u>apace</u> , you fiery-footed <u>steeds</u> ,	fast, horse
Towards Phoebus' lodging. Such a wagoner	the sun god's home, driver
As <u>Phaeton</u> would whip you to the west	the sun god's sun
And bring in cloudy night immediately.	
Spread thy close curtain, love-performing night,	3.2.5
That runaways' eyes may wink, and Romeo	those horses eyes may close

Leap to these arms, <u>untalked-of</u> and unseen.	without being talked about
Lovers can see to do their <u>amorous rites</u>	love making
$\underline{\mathbf{B}\mathbf{y}}^4$ their own beauties. Or, if love be blind,	And by ² : <i>by the light of</i>
It best agrees with night. Come, civil night,	love likes night best, solemn
Thou sober-suited matron all in black,	somberly dressed 3.2.11
And learn me how to lose a winning match	teach, win by losing this game
Played for a pair of stainless maidenhoods.	our virginities
Hood my unmanned blood, bating in my cheeks,	cover, untamed, fluttering
With thy black mantle till strange love grow bold,	cloak, my shy love 3.2.15
Think true love acted simple modesty.	acted in foolish modesty
Come, night. Come, Romeo. Come thou day in night.	actea in Joonsh modesty
For thou wilt lie upon the wings of night	on ⁺ 3.2.20
Whiter than new snow upon ² a raven's back.	
Come gentle night. Come loving black-browed night.	black faced
Give me my Romeo, and when he shall die,	$ m I^2$
Take him and cut him out in little stars,	2.2.7
And he will make the face of heav'n so fine	3.2.25
That all the world will be in love with night	
And pay no worship to the garish sun.	gaudy
O, I have bought the mansion of a love	called love
But not possessed it, and though I am sold,	occupied
Not yet enjoyed. So tedious is this day	enjoyed by my new owner, long
As is the night before some festival	3.2.31
To an impatient child that hath new <u>robes</u>	clothes
And may not wear them. O, here comes my Nurse,	
And she brings news, and every tongue that speaks	
But Romeo's name speaks heavenly eloquence.	just
[NURSE enters with rope-ladder]	Jense
Now, Nurse, what news? What hast thou there? The cords	3.2.37
That Romeo bid thee fetch?	5.2.57
NURSE Ay, ay, the cords.	3.2.40
JULIET Ay, ay, the colds.	3.2.41
	3.2.41
Ay me, what news? Why dost thou wring thy hands? NURSE	2 2 42
	3.2.42
Ah, weraday! He's dead, he's dead, he's dead!	woe the day
We are <u>undone</u> , lady, we are undone!	ruined
Alack the day! He's gone, he's killed, he's dead!	2.2.45
JULIET	3.2.45
Can heaven be so envious?	vicious
NURSE Romeo can,	3.2.46
Though heaven cannot. O Romeo, Romeo!	
Who ever would have thought it? Romeo!	
JULIET	3.2.49
What devil art thou that dost torment me thus?	
This torture should be roared in dismal hell!	
Hath Romeo slain himself? Say thou but "ay"	just
And that bare vowel "I" shall poison more	be more poisonous to myself
Than the death-darting eye of cockatrice!	deadly eye, a mythical serpent
I am not I if there be such an "ay",	I'll no longer be myself 3.2.54
Or those eyes shut, that make thee answer "ay".	or if Romeo's eyes are shut
If he be slain, say "ay", or if not, "no"!	or y nomeo s eyes are simi
Brief sounds determine of my weal or woe!	those brief words, happiness
NURSE	3.2.58
	3.2.36
I saw the wound, I saw it with mine eyes	C - 1
— <u>God save the mark</u> —here on his manly breast.	God save me
A piteous corse, a bloody piteous corse,	pitiful corpse
Pale, pale as ashes, all <u>bedaubed</u> in blood,	covered
All in gore-blood. I swoonèd at the sight.	gory, fainted

****	2.2.62
JULIET	3.2.63
O, break, my heart! Poor <u>bankrupt</u> , break at once!	ruined heart
To prison, eyes; ne'er look on liberty!	
<u>Vile earth</u> to earth <u>resign!</u> End <u>motion</u> here!	my earthly body, rest, life
And thou and Romeo press one heavy bier!	my body, lay on, funeral bed
NURSE	3.2.67
O Tybalt, Tybalt, the best friend I had!	
O courteous Tybalt, honest gentleman!	
That ever I should live to see thee dead!	
JULIET	2 2 70
	3.2.70
What storm is this that blows so <u>contrary</u> ?	much grief
Is Romeo slaughtered and is Tybalt dead?	
My dearest cousin, and my dearer <u>lord</u> ?	husband
Then, dreadful trumpet, sound the general doom!	end of the world
For who is living, if those two are gone?	
NURSE	3.2.75
Tybalt is gone, and Romeo banishèd.	banished from Verona
Romeo that killed him, he is banishèd.	outustica from verona
JULIET	3.2.77
	3.2.11
O God! Did Romeo's hand shed Tybalt's blood?	HH HETT ² 2.2.70
NURSE ¹	JULIET ² 3.2.78
It did, it did, alas the day, it did!	
JULIET ¹	3.2.79
O serpent heart, <u>hid</u> with a <u>flowering</u> face!	disguised, lovely
Did ever dragon keep so fair a cave?	beautiful
Beautiful tyrant, fiend angelical!	
Dove-feathered raven! Wolvish-ravening lamb!	wolf-like lamb
Despisèd substance of divinest show!	reality of heavenly appearance
	reality of neaventy appearance
Just opposite to what thou justly seem'st.	$\dim^2 3.2.85$
A damnèd ⁴ saint, an honorable villain!	
O nature, what hadst thou to do in hell	what were you doing
When thou didst <u>bower</u> the spirit of a <u>fiend</u>	enclose, devil
In mortal paradise of such sweet flesh?	such lovely human form
Was ever book containing such vile matter	was there ever a
So fairly bound? O, that deceit should dwell	with such a beautiful cover
In such a gorgeous palace!	·
NURSE There's no trust,	3.2.92
No faith, no honesty in men. All perjured,	liars
All forsworn, all naught, all dissemblers.	deceitful, worthless, false
Ah, where's my man? Give me some aqua vitae.	servant, brandy
These griefs, these woes, these sorrows make me old.	
Shame come to Romeo!	shame on Romeo
JULIET Blistered be thy tongue	3.2.99
For such a wish! He was not born to shame!	
Upon his <u>brow</u> ² shame is ashamed to sit,	face ¹
For 'tis a throne where honor may be crowned	
Sole monarch of the universal earth!	3.2.103
O, what a beast was I to chide at him!	criticize
NURSE	3.2.105
	3.2.103
Will you speak well of him that killed your cousin?	2.2.106
JULIET	3.2.106
Shall I speak ill of him that is my husband?	
Ah, poor my <u>lord</u> , what tongue shall smooth thy name	husband
When I, thy three-hours wife, have mangled it?	
But, wherefore, villain, didst thou kill my cousin?	why 3.2.110
That villain cousin would have killed my husband.	•
Back, foolish tears, back to your native spring!	back into my eyes
Your tributary drops belong to woe,	stream of
Which you, mistaking, offer up to joy.	sir can of
men you, mounting, oner up to joy.	

My husband lives, that Tybalt would have slain,	3.2.115
And Tybalt's dead, that would have slain my husband.	
All this is comfort. Wherefore weep I then?	why
Some word there was, worser than Tybalt's death,	
That murdered me. I would forget it fain,	gladly 3.2.120
But O, it presses to my memory	
Like damnèd guilty deeds to sinners' minds.	
"Tybalt is dead, and Romeobanishèd."	
That "banishèd," that one word "banishèd"	
Hath slain ten thousand Tybalts. Tybalt's death	3.2.125
Was woe enough if it had ended there.	
Or if sour woe delights in fellowship	wants company
And needly will be ranked with other griefs,	must be accompanied
Why followed not, when she said "Tybalt's dead,"	•
Thy father, or thy mother, nay, or both,	3.2.130
Which modern lamentation might have moved?	a normal amount of sadness
But with a rearward following Tybalt's death,	those words
"Romeo is banishèd." To speak that word	
Is father, mother, Tybalt, Romeo, Juliet,	is like saying
All slain, all dead! "Romeo is banishèd!"	3.2.135
There is no end, no limit, measure, bound,	measurement, boundary
In that word's death. No words can that woe sound.	in the death that brings,
Where is ² my father and my mother, Nurse?	are ¹ , express that woe
NURSE	3.2.139
Weeping and wailing over Tybalt's corse.	corpse
Will you go to them? I will bring you thither.	there
JULIET	3.2.141
Wash they his wounds with tears? Mine shall be <u>spent</u>	used up
When theirs are dry, for Romeo's banishment.	
<u>Take up those cords</u> . Poor ropes, you are <u>beguiled</u> ,	pick up that rope-ladder, cheated
Both you and I, for Romeo is exiled.	
He made you for a highway to my bed,	3.2.147
But I, a <u>maid</u> , <u>die maiden-widowed</u> .	virgin, will die a virgin widow
Come, cords. Come, Nurse, I'll to my wedding-bed,	
And Death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead!	will take my virginity
NURSE	3.2.151
Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo	hurry, bedroom
To comfort you. I <u>wot</u> well where he is.	know
Hark ye, your Romeo will be here at night.	listen
I'll <u>to</u> him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell.	go to
JULIET	3.2.155
O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight, [hands he	r a ring]
And bid him come to take his last farewell.	
[They exit]	

ACT 3, SCENE 3 [Church, that night. FRIAR, ROMEO]

FRIAR	3.3.1
Romeo, come forth. Come forth, thou fearful man.	come in
Affliction is enamored of thy parts,	suffering is in love with you
And thou art wedded to calamity.	married to misfortune
ROMEO	3.3.4
Father, what news? What is the Prince's doom?	punishment
What sorrow <u>craves acquaintance at my hand</u>	wishes to meet me
That I yet know not?	

Is my dear son with such sour company.	
I bring thee <u>tidings</u> of the Prince's <u>doom</u> .	news, sentence
ROMEO	3.3.10
What <u>less than</u> doomsday is the Prince's doom?	short of
FRIAR	3.3.11
A gentler judgment <u>vanished</u> from his lips:	passed
Not body's death, but body's banishment.	your
ROMEO	3.3.13
Ha! Banishment? Be merciful, say "death"!	what (not laughing)
For exile hath more terror in his look,	
Much more than death! Do not say "banishment"!	2.2.16
FRIAR	3.3.16
Hence from Verona art thou banishèd.	away
Be patient, for the world is broad and wide. ROMEO	3.3.18
There is no world <u>without</u> Verona walls,	outside
But purgatory, torture, hell itself!	onisiae
Hence "banishèd" is "banish'd from the world,"	therefore, means
And world's exile is death! Then "banishèd"	exile from the world means
Is death mis-termed. Calling death "banishèd,"	misnamed
Thou cutt'st my head off with a golden axe	msnamea
And smile'st upon the stroke that murders me.	
FRIAR	3.3.25
O deadly sin! O rude unthankfulness!	3.3.23
Thy fault our law calls death, but the kind Prince,	crime is punishable by
Taking thy part, hath rushed aside the law	taking your side, brushed
And turned that black word "death" to "banishment."	
This is dear mercy, and thou see'st it not.	
ROMEO	3.3.31
'Tis torture, and not mercy! Heav'n is here	
Where Juliet lives, and every cat and dog	
And little mouse, every unworthy thing,	
Live here in heaven and may look on her,	
But Romeo may not. More validity,	<i>value</i> 3.3.35
More honorable state, more courtship lives	status, courtliness
In <u>carrion-flies</u> than Romeo. They my <u>seize</u>	common flies, land
On the white wonder of dear Juliet's hand	
And steal <u>immortal</u> <u>blessing</u> ² from her lips,	heavenly, kisses ¹
Who even in pure and <u>vestal</u> modesty	virginal 3.3.40
<u>Still</u> blush, as thinking their own <u>kisses</u> sin.	always, kisses to each other a
But Romeo may not; he is banished.	
Flies may do this, but I from this must <u>fly</u> .	flee
They are free men, but I am banishèd.	
And say'st thou yet that exile is not death?	3.3.45
Hadst thou no poison mixed, no sharp-ground knife,	
No sudden mean of death, though ne'er so mean,	no matter how dishonorable
But "banishèd" to kill me? "Banishèd"?	other than
O Friar, the <u>damnèd</u> use that word in hell!	damned souls 3.3.50
Howling <u>attends</u> it! How hast thou the heart,	accompanies
Being a divine, a ghostly confessor,	priest, spiritual
A sin-absolver, and my friend professed,	one who calls himself my friend
To mangle me with that word "banishèd"?	tear me apart
FRIAR Thoughton demands became but small a swand!	3.3.55 then ² foolish a little angle ²
Thou ¹ fond madman, hear me but speak a word ¹ .	then ² , foolish, a little speak ²
ROMEO O they wilt enough again of honighment	3.3.56
O, thou wilt speak again of banishment.	2 2 57
FRIAR I'll give thee armor to keep off that word:	3.3.57 protection
THE SIVE HICK AITHOL TO RECU OIL HIST WOLG.	рголестоп

3.3.7

FRIAR

Too familiar

Adversity's sweet milk, philosophy, To comfort thee, though thou art banishèd.	
ROMEO	3.3.60
Yet "banishèd"? Hang up philosophy!	damn
Unless philosophy can make a Juliet,	
<u>Displant</u> a town, reverse a Prince's <u>doom</u> ,	move, sentence
It helps not, it prevails not! Talk no more!	it has no power
FRIAR	3.3.64
O, then I see that madmen ¹ have no ears.	
ROMEO	3.3.65
How should they when that wise men have no eyes?	why
FRIAR	3.3.66
Let me <u>dispute</u> with thee of thy estate.	reason with you about your situation
ROMEO	3.3.67
Thou canst not speak of that ² thou dost not feel!	what ¹
Wert thou as young as I, <u>Juliet thy love</u> ,	and Juliet were your love
An hour but married, Tybalt murderèd,	: 1 1:1
<u>Doting like me</u> , and like me banishèd,	in love like me
Then mightst thou speak, then mightst thou <u>tear</u> thy ha	ir tear out
And fall upon the ground, as I do now, Taking the measure of an unmade grave.	measurement of my
[NURSE knocks at door]	measurement of my
FRIAR	3.3.75
Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	5.5.75
ROMEO	3.3.76
Not I, unless the breath of heartsick groans,	my brokenhearted groans
Mist-like, enfold me from the search of eyes.	hides me in its mist
[Knocking]	mues me in us musi
FRIAR	3.3.78
Hark, how they knock!—Who's there?—Romeo, arise	
Thou wilt be taken!	,
[Knocking] —Stay awhile!—Stand up,	wait a minute
Run to my study!	
[Knocking] —By and by!—God's will,	just a minute
What <u>simpleness</u> is this!	foolishness
[Knocking] —I come, I come!	
Who knocks so hard? Whence come you? What's your	
NURSE [outside]	what do you want
Let me come in, and you shall know my errand.	3.3.85
I come from Lady Juliet.	2.2.07
FRIAR [opens door] Welcome then!	3.3.87
NURSE [enters]	3.3.88
O Holy Friar, O, tell me, Holy Friar,	where's ² , husband
Where is my lady's <u>lord</u> ? Where's Romeo? FRIAR	3.3.90
There on the ground, with his own tears made drunk.	3.3.90
NURSE	3.3.92
O, he is even in my mistress' case,	in the same condition as Juliet
Just in her <u>case</u> ! O woeful sympathy!	same condition
Piteous predicament! Even so lies she,	pitiful, she lies the same way
Blubbering and weeping, weeping and blubbering.	pringuit, site ties the seame way
[to Romeo] Stand up, stand up! Stand, and you be a m	an! if
For Juliet's sake, for her sake, rise and stand!	uii.
Why should you fall into so deep an Q?	groaning
ROMEO	3.3.99
Nurse!	2.6099
NURSE Ah sir, ah sir! Death's the end of all.	all of us 3.3.100
ROMEO	3.3.101
Spake'st thou of Juliet? How is it with her?	

Doth she not think me an old murderer, Now I have stained the childhood of our joy With blood removed but little from her own? Where is she? And how doth she? And what says My concealed lady to our cancelled love? NURSE O, she says nothing, sir, but weeps and weeps, And now falls on her bed, and then starts up, And "Tybalt" calls, and then on Romeo cries, And then down falls again. **ROMEO** As if that name, Shot from the deadly level of a gun, Did murder¹ her, as that name's cursèd hand Murdered her kinsman! O, tell me, Friar, tell me, In what vile part of this anatomy Doth my name <u>lodge</u>²? Tell me, that I may <u>sack</u> The hateful mansion! [tries to stab himself] FRIAR Hold thy desperate hand! Art thou a man? Thy form cries out thou art! Thy tears are womanish, thy wild acts denote¹ The unreasonable fury of a beast! Unseemly woman in a seeming man, And ill-beseeming beast in seeming both! Thou hast amazed me! By my holy order, I thought thy disposition better tempered. Hast thou slain Tybalt! Wilt thou slay thyself? And slay thy lady that in thy life lives¹, By doing damnèd hate upon thyself? Why rail'st thou on thy birth, the heav'n and earth, Since birth and heav'n and earth, all three do meet In thee at once, which thou at once wouldst lose? Fie, fie, thou shame'st thy shape, thy love, thy wit, Which, like a usurer, abound'st in all, And usest none in that true use indeed Which should bedeck thy shape, thy love, thy wit. Thy noble shape is but a form of wax, Digressing from the valor of a man; Thy dear love sworn but hollow perjury, Killing that love which thou hast vowed to cherish; Thy wit, that ornament to shape and love, Misshapen in the conduct of them both, Like powder in a skilless soldier's flask, Is set afire by thine own ignorance, And thou dismembered with thine own defense! What, rouse thee, man! Thy Juliet is alive, For whose dear sake thou wert but lately dead. There art thou happy! Tybalt would kill thee, But thou slew'st Tybalt. There are thou happy! The law that threatened death becomes thy friend And turns it to exile. There art thou happy! A pack of blessings lights up upon thy back; Happiness courts thee in her best array; But, like a misbehaved¹ and sullen wench, Thou pouts⁺ upon¹ thy fortune and thy love. Take heed, take heed, for such die miserable. Go, get thee to thy love, as was decreed, Ascend her chamber. Hence and comfort her. But look thou stay not till the watch be set, For then thou canst not pass to Mantua,

ruined the beginning of her close relative

secret bride about 3.3.107

calls out "Tybalt", about

my name 3.3.111

my body lie¹: live, pillage hated place 3.3.118 you look like you are seem like

improper, what looks like a man unnatural, for looking like both

character, balanced 3.3.125 so you've killed Tybalt wife who is one with your life committing suicide complain, soul, body soul, body 3.3.130

disgrace, body, mind moneylender, surrounded, possessions for their proper purpose improve, body, mind body, figure 3.3.136 lacking the courage you've sworn is just an empty lie

mind, body 3.3.140 mistaken in the guidance gunpowder, unskilled, powder-horn

blown apart, weapon cheer up 3.3.145 wast²: just now wished to be dead you are fortunate you are fortunate

you are fortunate 3.3.150
many blessings are on you
good fortune, clothes
sulking girl
frownst¹
be careful, such people
you planned 3.3.156
climb into her bedroom, go on
be sure, night guards go on duty
leave

Where thou shalt live till we can <u>find a time</u> To <u>blaze</u> your marriage, reconcile your <u>friends</u> , Beg pardon of the Prince, and call thee back	find the right time 3.3.160 announce, families
With twenty hundred thousand times more joy	
Than thou went'st forth in <u>lamentation</u> .	sorrow 3.3.164
[to Nurse] Go before, Nurse. Commend me to thy lady,	ahead, my regards
And bid her hasten all the house to bed,	urge everyone to bed early
Which heavy sorrow makes them apt unto.	ready to do
Romeo is coming.	
NURSE	3.3.169
O Lord, I could have stayed here all the night	
To hear good <u>counsel</u> . O, what <u>learning</u> is!	advice, education
[to Romeo] My lord, I'll tell my lady you will come!	
ROMEO	3.3.172
Do so, and bid my <u>sweet</u> prepare to <u>chide</u> .	sweetheart, scold me
NURSE	3.3.173
Here, sir, a ring she bid me give you, sir. [hands him the	=
<u>Hie</u> you, make haste, for it grows very late! [exits]	hurry
ROMEO	3.3.175
How well my <u>comfort</u> is revived by this!	spirit
FRIAR	3.3.176
Go hence, good night, and here stands all your state:	all depends on this
Either be gone before the watch be set	night guards go on duty
Or by the break of day disguised ³ from hence.	by dawn leave in disguise
Sojourn in Mantua. I'll find out your man,	stay, find your servant
And he shall <u>signify</u> from time to time	bring messages
Every good hap to you that chances here.	all good news, happens
Give me thy hand. 'Tis late. Farewell. Good night.	
ROMEO	3.3.184
But that a joy past joy calls out on me,	if it weren't for a joy beyond joys
It were a grief, so brief to part with thee.	that calls me away, it would be
Farewell.	sad to leave you in such hurry
[They exit]	
ACT 3, SCENE 4 [Capulet house. LORD & LADY CAPULET, PARIS]	
CAPULET	3.4.1
Things have fallen out, sir, so unluckily	3.4.1
That we have had no time to <u>move</u> our daughter.	persuade
Look you, she loved her kinsman Tybalt dearly,	persuace
And so did I. Well, we were born to die.	
Tis very late. She'll not <u>come down</u> tonight.	come down from her room
I promise you, but for your company,	if not
I would have been <u>a-bed</u> an hour ago.	in bed
PARIS	3.4.8
These times of woe afford no time ¹ to woo.	allow, times ²
Madam, good night. Commend me to your daughter.	give my regards
LADY CAPULET	3.4.11
I will, and know her mind early tomorrow.	I'll know what she thinks
Tonight she's mewed up to her heaviness.	closed off in her sorrow
CAPULET	3.4.13
Sir Paris, I will make a desperate tender	bold offer
Of my child's love. I think she will be 1 ruled	2 2 13 0,5,0
In all respects by me. Nay, more, I doubt it not.	
Wife, go you to her <u>ere</u> you go to bed,	before
Acquaint her here of my son Paris' love,	tell, son-in-law

	1
And bid her— <u>mark you me</u> ?—on Wednesday next—	are you listening
But <u>soft</u> , what day is this? PARIS Monday, my lord.	<i>wait</i> 3.4.21
CAPULET	3.4.21
Monday! Ha, ha. Well, Wednesday is too soon.	ah (not laughing)
O' Thursday let it be. [to her] O' Thursday, tell her,	an (not taughing)
She shall be married to this noble earl!	
[to him] Will you be ready? Do you like this haste?	approve, speed
We'll keep ² no great ado, a friend or two,	make ¹ : <i>not have a big affair</i>
For hark you, Tybalt being slain so late,	listen, recently
It may be thought we held him carelessly,	thought little of him
Being our kinsman, if we <u>revel</u> much.	celebrate
Therefore we'll have some half a dozen friends,	
And there an end. But what say you to Thursday?	that's all
PARIS	3.4.32
My lord, I would that Thursday were tomorrow!	wish
CAPULET	3.4.33
Well get you gone. O' Thursday be it, then!	
[to her] Go you to Juliet ere you go to bed,	before
Prepare her, wife, <u>against</u> this wedding day.	for
[to him] Farewell, my lord.	
[to Servant] <u>Light</u> to my <u>chamber</u> , ho!	bring lights, room
[to him] Afore me, it is so very late that we	oh my
May call it early by and by. Good night.	soon
[They exit]	
ACT 3, SCENE 5	
[Juliet's bedroom, dawn. ROMEO & JULIET]	
JULIET	3.5.1
Wilt thou be gone? It is not yet near day.	
It was the nightingale, and not the lark,	
That pierced the fearful hollow of thine ear.	1
	you heard
Nightly she sings on <u>yon</u> ¹ pomegranate tree.	you neara yond ² : that
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale.	yond ² : that
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO	
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn,	yond ² : <i>that</i> 3.5.6
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks	yond ² : <i>that</i> 3.5.6 streaks of light
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east.	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day	yond ² : <i>that</i> 3.5.6 streaks of light
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops.	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious <u>streaks</u> Do <u>lace the severing clouds</u> in yonder east. Night's <u>candles</u> are burnt out, and <u>jocund</u> day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die.	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly 3.5.12
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yon¹ light is not daylight, I know it, I.	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yon¹ light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun exhaled⁺,	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly 3.5.12
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yon¹ light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun exhaled⁺, To be to thee this night a torchbearer	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly 3.5.12
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yon¹ light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun exhaled⁺, To be to thee this night a torchbearer And light thee on thy way to Mantua.	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly 3.5.12
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yon¹ light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun exhaled⁺, To be to thee this night a torchbearer And light thee on thy way to Mantua. Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone.	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly 3.5.12 yond ² : that
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yon¹ light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun exhaled⁺, To be to thee this night a torchbearer And light thee on thy way to Mantua. Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEO	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly 3.5.12 yond ² : that
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yon¹ light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun exhaled⁺, To be to thee this night a torchbearer And light thee on thy way to Mantua. Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEO Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death.	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly 3.5.12 yond ² : that
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yon¹ light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun exhaled⁺, To be to thee this night a torchbearer And light thee on thy way to Mantua. Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEO Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death. I am content, so thou wilt have it so.	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly 3.5.12 yond ² : that
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yon¹ light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun exhaled⁺, To be to thee this night a torchbearer And light thee on thy way to Mantua. Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEO Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death.	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly 3.5.12 yond ² : that 3.5.17 captured if
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yon¹ light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun exhaled⁺, To be to thee this night a torchbearer And light thee on thy way to Mantua. Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEO Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death. I am content, so thou wilt have it so. I'll say yon grey is not the morning's eye;	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly 3.5.12 yond ² : that 3.5.17 captured if that grey light
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yon¹ light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun exhaled⁺, To be to thee this night a torchbearer And light thee on thy way to Mantua. Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEO Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death. I am content, so thou wilt have it so. I'll say yon grey is not the morning's eye; 'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly 3.5.12 yond ² : that 3.5.17 captured if that grey light reflection of the moon's face
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yon¹ light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun exhaled⁺, To be to thee this night a torchbearer And light thee on thy way to Mantua. Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEO Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death. I am content, so thou wilt have it so. I'll say yon grey is not the morning's eye; 'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow. Nor that is not the lark, whose notes do beat	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly 3.5.12 yond ² : that 3.5.17 captured if that grey light reflection of the moon's face song rises to
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yon¹ light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun exhaled⁺, To be to thee this night a torchbearer And light thee on thy way to Mantua. Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEO Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death. I am content, so thou wilt have it so. I'll say yon grey is not the morning's eye; 'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow. Nor that is not the lark, whose notes do beat The vaulty heav'n so high above our heads.	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly 3.5.12 yond ² : that 3.5.17 captured if that grey light reflection of the moon's face song rises to 3.5.22
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yon¹ light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun exhaled⁺, To be to thee this night a torchbearer And light thee on thy way to Mantua. Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEO Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death. I am content, so thou wilt have it so. I'll say yon grey is not the morning's eye; 'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow. Nor that is not the lark, whose notes do beat The vaulty heav'n so high above our heads. I have more care to stay than will to go.	yond ² : that 3.5.6 streaks of light pierce the clouds stars, jolly 3.5.12 yond ² : that 3.5.17 captured if that grey light reflection of the moon's face song rises to 3.5.22 desire, willpower

JULIET [realizing it is late]	3.5.26
It is, it is! Hie hence, be gone, away!	hurry away
It is the lark that sings so out of tune,	
Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.	
Some say the lark makes sweet <u>division</u> .	music
This doth not so, for she <u>divideth</u> us! Some say the lark and <u>loathèd</u> toad <u>changed</u> ⁺ eyes.	separates 3.5.30 ugly, change ² : exchanged
O, now I would they had changed voices too,	ugty, Change . exchanged wish, exchanged
Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,	from each other's arms, tear us
Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	chasing, away, morning call
O, now be gone! More light and light it grows.	chasing, away, morning can
ROMEO	3.5.36
More light and light, more dark and dark our woes!	the lighter it grows
NURSE [enters]	the darker our woes
Madam!	3.5.37
JULIET	3.5.38
Nurse?	
NURSE	3.5.39
Your lady mother is coming to your <u>chamber!</u>	room
The day is broke. Be wary. Look about! [exits]	it's daybreak, careful, watch out
JULIET The annied and let decide and let life and	3.5.41
Then, window, let day in, and let life out! ROMEO	3.5.42
Farewell, farewell! One kiss, and I'll descend. [goes	
JULIET	3.5.43
Art thou gone so? Love, lord, ay, husband, friend!	3.3.43
I must hear from thee every day in the hour,	and every hour
For in a minute there are many days.	
O, by this count I shall be much in years	very old
Ere I again behold my Romeo!	before, see
ROMEO	3.5.48
Farewell!	
I will omit no opportunity	miss no chance
That may convey my greetings, love, to thee.	to send
JULIET	3.5.51
O think'st thou we shall ever meet again?	2.5.50
ROMEO	3.5.52 of these woes we'll
I doubt it not, and <u>all these woes shall serve</u> For sweet discourses in our time ⁵ to come.	times ² : talk and laugh years from now
JULIET ¹	3.5.54
O God, I have an <u>ill-divining soul!</u>	bad feeling
Methinks I see thee, now thou art below ¹ ,	I think, so low ²
As one dead in the bottom of a tomb.	- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
Either my ² eyesight fails, or thou look'st pale.	mine ¹
ROMEO	3.5.58
And trust me, love, in my eye so do you.	
<u>Dry</u> sorrow <u>drinks</u> our blood. <u>Adieu</u> , adieu! [exits]	thirsty, drains, farewell
JULIET	3.5.60
O Fortune, Fortune! All men call thee <u>fickle</u> .	quick to change your mind
If thou art fickle, what dost thou with him	what do you want with him
That is <u>renowned for faith</u> ? Be fickle, Fortune,	well known for faithfulness
For then I hope thou wilt not keep him long,	
But send him back!	up? 3.5.65
LADY CAPULET [off-stage] Ho, daughter, are you JULIET	3.5.66 3.5.66
Who is't that calls? It is my lady mother.	3.3.00
Is she <u>not down</u> so late, or up so early?	still awake
What unaccustomed cause procures her hither?	unusual event brings, here
miner in	

LADY CAPULET [enters]	3.5.69
Why, <u>how now</u> , Juliet? JULIET Madam, I am not well.	how are you 3.5.70
LADY CAPULET	3.5.70
Evermore weeping for your cousin's death?	still
What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears?	2
And if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live.	
Therefore, have done. Some grief shows much of love,	stop crying, a little
But much of grief shows still some want of wit.	foolishness
JULIET Verbasses of the state of the line has a	3.5.77
Yet let me weep for such a <u>feeling</u> loss. LADY CAPULET	deep 3.5.78
So shall you feel the loss, but not the friend	5.5.78 but Tybalt whom you
Which you weep for.	weep for cannot feel
JULIET Feeling so the loss,	the loss so much 3.5.80
I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.	for the
LADY CAPULET	3.5.82
Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his death,	
As that the villain lives which slaughtered him.	as because that villain
JULIET What villain madam?	3.5.84
LADY CAPULET That same villain Romeo.	3.5.85
JULIET	3.5.86
[aside] Villain and he be many miles asunder.	he's miles from being a villain
[to her] God pardon him ⁴ . I do, with all my heart.	, o
And yet no man like he doth grieve my heart.	anger me / my heart miss
LADY CAPULET	3.5.89
That is because the traitor murd'rer lives.	2.5.00
JULIET Ay, madam, <u>from</u> the reach of these my hands.	3.5.90 <i>beyond</i>
Would none but I might venge my cousin's death!	I wish I alone, avenge
LADY CAPULET	3.5.92
We will have vengeance for it, fear thou not!	
Then weep no more. I'll send to one in Mantua,	send a message to someone
Where that same banish'd <u>runagate</u> doth live,	fugitive
Shall give him such an <u>unaccustomed dram</u>	who will, strange drink (poison)
That he shall soon keep Tybalt company.	
And then, I hope, thou wilt be satisfied. JULIET	3.5.98
Indeed, I never shall be satisfied	3.3.76
With Romeo till I behold himdead	
Is my poor heart so for a kinsman vexed.	cousin dead / husband exiled
Madam, if you could find out but a man	find such a man
To <u>bear a</u> poison, I would <u>temper</u> it,	carry the, mix / dilute
That Romeo should, upon receipt thereof,	receiving it
Soon <u>sleep</u> in quiet. O, how my heart <u>abhors</u> To hear him named and cannot come to him	die / sleep, hates 3.5.105
To wreak the love I bore my cousin	avenge / give, held for
Upon his body that hath slaughtered him!	avenge / give, neta jor
LADY CAPULET	3.5.108
Find thou the means, and I'll find such a man.	poison
But now I'll tell thee joyful tidings, girl!	news
JULIET	3.5.110
And joy comes well in such a needy time.	
What are they, I beseech your ladyship? LADY CAPULET	3.5.112
Well, well, thou hast a <u>careful</u> father, child,	caring
One who, to put thee from thy heaviness,	end your sorrow
	2.00 900. 50.707

Hath sorted out a sudden day of joy	has arranged
That thou expects not, nor I <u>looked not for</u> .	expected
JULIET	3.5.116
Madam, in <u>happy</u> time! What day is that?	good
LADY CAPULET	3.5.117
Marry, my child, early next Thursday morn,	well, morning
The gallant, young and noble gentleman,	
The County Paris, at Saint Peter's Church,	Count
Shall happily make thee there a joyful bride!	
JULIET	3.5.121
Now, by Saint Peter's Church and Peter too,	3.3.121
He shall not make me there a joyful bride!	
I wonder at this haste, that I must wed	am shocked
Ere he that should be husband comes to woo!	before
I pray you, tell my lord and father, madam,	
I will not marry yet! And, when I do, I swear,	
It shall be Romeo, whom you know I hate,	
Rather than Paris. These are news indeed!	
LADY CAPULET	3.5.129
Here comes your father. Tell him so yourself,	
And see how he will take it at your hands.	take it from you
[CAPULET & NURSE enter]	
CAPULET	3.5.131
When the sun sets, the air doth drizzle dew,	
But for the <u>sunset</u> of my brother's son	death
It rains downright.	
How now, a conduit, girl? What, still in tears?	what's this, fountain
Evermore showering? In one little body	still 3.5.135
Thou counterfeits a bark, a sea, a wind,	imitate, boat
	imitate, boat
For still thy eyes, which I may call the sea,	1 1
Do ebb and flow with tears. The <u>bark</u> thy body is,	body
Sailing in this salt flood. The winds, thy sighs,	2 7 1 10
Who, raging with thy tears and they with them,	3.5.140
Without a sudden calm, will overset	unless there's, capsize
Thy tempest-tossèd body.—How now, wife!	storm-tossed
Have you <u>delivered to her our decree</u> ?	told her our decision
LADY CAPULET	3.5.144
Ay, sir, but she will none; she gives you thanks.	she'll have none of it
I would the fool were married to her grave!	wish
CAPULET	3.5.146
Soft, take me with you, take me with you, wife.	wait, explain this to me
How! Will she none? Doth she not give us thanks?	have none of it
Is she not proud? Doth she not count her blest,	happy, consider herself blessed
Unworthy as she is, that we have wrought	arranged
So worthy a gentleman to be her bridegroom ⁵ ?	bride ² : <i>make her a bride</i>
JULIET	3.5.151
Not proud you have, but thankful that you have.	I'm not happy that
Proud can I never be of what I hate,	1 . 1
But thankful even for hate that is meant love.	but I'm, you meant for me to
CAPULET	3.5.154
How, how ² , how, how ² ? <u>Chopped logic</u> ? What is this?	now ⁵ , now ⁵ , quibbling
"Proud" and "I thank you" and "I thank you not"	
And yet "not proud"? Mistress minion you,	spoiled hussy
Thank me no thankings, nor proud me no prouds,	
But fettle your fine joints 'gainst Thursday next	prepare your fine self for
To go with Paris to Saint Peter's Church,	
Or I will drag thee on a <u>hurdle</u> thither!	<i>cart, there</i> 3.5.160
Out, you green-sickness carrion! Out, you baggage!	rotten thing, good-for-nothing
You tallow-face!	coward
- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	conditi

LADY CAPULET Fie, fie. What, are you mad? JULIET Cood fother I becook you on my knows	shame on you 3.5.163 3.5.164
Good father, I beseech you on my knees, Hear me with patience but to speak a word.	2 7 1 4 4
CAPULET	3.5.166
Hang thee, young baggage! Disobedient wretch! I tell thee what: get thee to church o' Thursday, Or never after look me in the face!	damn, good-for-nothing look at me
	shut up, don't talk back
Speak not, reply not, do not answer me! My fingers itch!—Wife, we scarce thought us blest	I'll hit you, thought ourselves blest
That God had lent us but this only child,	given 3.5.172
But now I see this one is one too much,	given 5.5.112
And that we have a curse in having her.	
Out on her, hilding!	damn her, worthless creature
NURSE God in heav'n bless her!	3.5.176
You are to blame, my lord, to rate her so!	scold
CAPULET	3.5.178
And why, my Lady Wisdom? Hold your tongue,	
Good Prudence! Smatter with your gossips, go!	Miss Know-It-All, chatter,
NURSE	gossipy old ladies 3.5.180
I speak <u>no treason</u> —	nothing disloyal
CAPULET O, <u>God 'i' good e'en!</u>	get on with you 3.5.181
NURSE	3.5.182
May not one speak?	2.5.102
CAPULET Peace, you mumbling fool!	3.5.183
Utter your gravity o'er a gossip's¹ bowl,	wisdom in your gossip circle
For here we need it not! LADY CAPULET You are too hot!	unget 25 196
LADY CAPULET You are too <u>hot</u> ! CAPULET	<i>upset</i> 3.5.186 3.5.187
God's bread! It makes me mad!	damn it
Day, night, hour, <u>tide</u> , time, <u>work</u> , play,	season, at work
Day, fight, flour, tide, time, work, play,	
Alone, in company, still my care hath been	with, all I think about
Alone, <u>in company</u> , <u>still my care hath been</u> <u>To have her matched</u> . And having now provided	with, all I think about is getting her married
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage,	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191
Alone, <u>in company</u> , <u>still my care hath been</u> <u>To have her matched</u> . And having now provided	with, all I think about is getting her married
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² ,	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di·máins": estates,
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts,	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di·máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender,	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di-máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love,	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di·máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!"	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di-máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you:	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di-máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197 and² 3.5.199
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if¹ you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you: Graze where you will, you shall not house with me!	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di-máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197 and² 3.5.199 go eat, stay in this house
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if¹ you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you: Graze where you will, you shall not house with me! Look to't. Think on't. I do not use to jest!	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di·máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197 and² 3.5.199 go eat, stay in this house joke
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if¹ you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you: Graze where you will, you shall not house with me! Look to't. Think on't. I do not use to jest! Thursday is near. Lay hand on heart. Advise.	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di-máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197 and² 3.5.199 go eat, stay in this house joke look in your, consider it
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if¹ you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you: Graze where you will, you shall not house with me! Look to't. Think on't. I do not use to jest! Thursday is near. Lay hand on heart. Advise. If¹ you be mine, I'll give you to my friend.	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di·máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197 and² 3.5.199 go eat, stay in this house joke look in your, consider it and², if you're my daughter
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if¹ you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you: Graze where you will, you shall not house with me! Look to't. Think on't. I do not use to jest! Thursday is near. Lay hand on heart. Advise. If¹ you be mine, I'll give you to my friend. If¹ you be not, hang! Beg! Starve! Die in the streets!	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di-máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197 and² 3.5.199 go eat, stay in this house joke look in your, consider it and², if you're my daughter and², if you're not 3.5.204
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if¹ you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you: Graze where you will, you shall not house with me! Look to't. Think on't. I do not use to jest! Thursday is near. Lay hand on heart. Advise. If¹ you be mine, I'll give you to my friend. If¹ you be not, hang! Beg! Starve! Die in the streets! For, by my soul, I'll ne'er acknowledge thee!	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di-máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197 and² 3.5.199 go eat, stay in this house joke look in your, consider it and², if you're my daughter and², if you're not 3.5.204 you as my daughter
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if¹ you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you: Graze where you will, you shall not house with me! Look to't. Think on't. I do not use to jest! Thursday is near. Lay hand on heart. Advise. If¹ you be mine, I'll give you to my friend. If¹ you be not, hang! Beg! Starve! Die in the streets! For, by my soul, I'll ne'er acknowledge thee! Nor what is mine shall never do thee good!	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di·máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197 and² 3.5.199 go eat, stay in this house joke look in your, consider it and², if you're my daughter and², if you're not 3.5.204 you as my daughter will you get anything from me
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if ¹ you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you: Graze where you will, you shall not house with me! Look to't. Think on't. I do not use to jest! Thursday is near. Lay hand on heart. Advise. If ¹ you be mine, I'll give you to my friend. If ¹ you be not, hang! Beg! Starve! Die in the streets! For, by my soul, I'll ne'er acknowledge thee! Nor what is mine shall never do thee good! Trust to't. Bethink you. I'll not be forsworn!	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di-máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197 and² 3.5.199 go eat, stay in this house joke look in your, consider it and², if you're my daughter and², if you're not 3.5.204 you as my daughter
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if¹ you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you: Graze where you will, you shall not house with me! Look to't. Think on't. I do not use to jest! Thursday is near. Lay hand on heart. Advise. If¹ you be mine, I'll give you to my friend. If¹ you be not, hang! Beg! Starve! Die in the streets! For, by my soul, I'll ne'er acknowledge thee! Nor what is mine shall never do thee good! Trust to't. Bethink you. I'll not be forsworn! [exits]	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di·máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197 and² 3.5.199 go eat, stay in this house joke look in your, consider it and², if you're my daughter and², if you're not 3.5.204 you as my daughter will you get anything from me think on it, take back my words
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if¹ you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you: Graze where you will, you shall not house with me! Look to't. Think on't. I do not use to jest! Thursday is near. Lay hand on heart. Advise. If¹ you be mine, I'll give you to my friend. If¹ you be not, hang! Beg! Starve! Die in the streets! For, by my soul, I'll ne'er acknowledge thee! Nor what is mine shall never do thee good! Trust to't. Bethink you. I'll not be forsworn! [exits] JULIET	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di·máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197 and² 3.5.199 go eat, stay in this house joke look in your, consider it and², if you're my daughter and², if you're not 3.5.204 you as my daughter will you get anything from me
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if¹ you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you: Graze where you will, you shall not house with me! Look to't. Think on't. I do not use to jest! Thursday is near. Lay hand on heart. Advise. If¹ you be mine, I'll give you to my friend. If¹ you be not, hang! Beg! Starve! Die in the streets! For, by my soul, I'll ne'er acknowledge thee! Nor what is mine shall never do thee good! Trust to't. Bethink you. I'll not be forsworn! [exits]	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di-máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197 and² 3.5.199 go eat, stay in this house joke look in your, consider it and², if you're my daughter and², if you're not 3.5.204 you as my daughter will you get anything from me think on it, take back my words 3.5.208
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if¹ you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you: Graze where you will, you shall not house with me! Look to't. Think on't. I do not use to jest! Thursday is near. Lay hand on heart. Advise. If¹ you be mine, I'll give you to my friend. If¹ you be not, hang! Beg! Starve! Die in the streets! For, by my soul, I'll ne'er acknowledge thee! Nor what is mine shall never do thee good! Trust to't. Bethink you. I'll not be forsworn! [exits] JULIET Is there no pity sitting in the clouds	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di-máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197 and² 3.5.199 go eat, stay in this house joke look in your, consider it and², if you're my daughter and², if you're not 3.5.204 you as my daughter will you get anything from me think on it, take back my words 3.5.208 in heaven
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if¹ you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you: Graze where you will, you shall not house with me! Look to't. Think on't. I do not use to jest! Thursday is near. Lay hand on heart. Advise. If¹ you be mine, I'll give you to my friend. If¹ you be not, hang! Beg! Starve! Die in the streets! For, by my soul, I'll ne'er acknowledge thee! Nor what is mine shall never do thee good! Trust to't. Bethink you. I'll not be forsworn! [exits] JULIET Is there no pity sitting in the clouds That sees into the bottom of my grief?—	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di-máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197 and² 3.5.199 go eat, stay in this house joke look in your, consider it and², if you're my daughter and², if you're not 3.5.204 you as my daughter will you get anything from me think on it, take back my words 3.5.208 in heaven depth
Alone, in company, still my care hath been To have her matched. And having now provided A gentleman of noble parentage, Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly liened ² , Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts, Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man; And then to have a wretched puling fool, A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender, To answer "I'll not wed; I cannot love, I am too young, I pray you pardon me!" [to Juliet] But if¹ you will not wed, I'll "pardon" you: Graze where you will, you shall not house with me! Look to't. Think on't. I do not use to jest! Thursday is near. Lay hand on heart. Advise. If¹ you be mine, I'll give you to my friend. If¹ you be not, hang! Beg! Starve! Die in the streets! For, by my soul, I'll ne'er acknowledge thee! Nor what is mine shall never do thee good! Trust to't. Bethink you. I'll not be forsworn! [exits] JULIET Is there no pity sitting in the clouds That sees into the bottom of my grief?— O, sweet my mother, cast me not away!	with, all I think about is getting her married 3.5.191 "di-máins": estates, well connected / trained¹, qualities handsome, one could whimpering doll, receiving good fortune 3.5.197 and² 3.5.199 go eat, stay in this house joke look in your, consider it and², if you're my daughter and², if you're not 3.5.204 you as my daughter will you get anything from me think on it, take back my words 3.5.208 in heaven depth

LADY CAPULET	3.5.214
Talk not to me, for I'll not speak a word.	
Do as thou wilt, for I have done with thee. [exits]	do what you will
JULIET	3.5.216
O God! O Nurse, how shall this be prevented?	
My husband is on earth, my faith in heaven.	alive, marriage vow sworn
How shall that faith return again to earth	can I marry again
Unless that husband send it me from heaven	, 0
By leaving earth? Comfort me, counsel me!	dying, advise 3.5.220
Alack, alack, that heav'n should practice stratagems	set traps
Upon so soft a subject as myself!	weak, person
What say'st thou? Hast thou not a word of joy?	•
Some comfort, Nurse.	
NURSE Faith, here it is.	3.5.225
Romeo is banished, and all the world to nothing	you can bet the world
That he dares ne'er come back to challenge you,	claim
Or if he do, it needs must be by stealth.	he'll have to do it in secret
Then, since the case so stands as now it doth,	so, the way things stand
I think it best you married with the County.	Count Paris 3.5.230
O, he's a lovely gentleman!	
Romeo's a dish-clout to him. An eagle, madam,	dishrag compared to him
Hath not so green, so quick, so fair an eye	
As Paris hath. Beshrew my very heart,	curse me if I'm wrong
I think you are <u>happy</u> in this second <u>match</u> ,	fortunate, marriage 3.5.235
For it excels your first; or if it did not,	is better than
Your first is dead, or 'twere as good he were	as good as dead
As living here and you no use of him.	on earth, never able to see you
JULIET	3.5.239
Speakest thou from thy heart?	
NURSE	3.5.240
And from my soul too, else <u>beshrew</u> them both.	curse
JULIET	3.5.241
Amen.	
NURSE	3.5.242
What?	
JULIET	3.5.243
Well, thou hast comforted me marvelous much.	
Go in and tell my <u>lady</u> I am gone,	mother
Having displeased my father, to Lawrence' cell,	
To make confession and to be <u>absolved</u> .	forgiven
NURSE	3.5.247
Merry, I will; and this is wisely done. [exits]	
JULIET	3.5.248
Ancient damnation! O most wicked fiend!	cursed old woman
Is it more sin to wish me thus forsworn,	to break my wedding vow
Or to <u>dispraise</u> my <u>lord</u> with that same tongue	criticize, husband
Which she hath praised him with above compare	beyond comparison
So many thousand times? Go, counselor.	3.5.252
Thou and my bosom henceforth shall be twain.	you'll never hear my secrets
I'll to the Friar to know his remedy.	
If all else fail, myself have power to <u>die</u> . [exits]	kill myself

ACT 4, SCENE 1 [Church, later that day. FRIAR & PARIS]

4.1.1

On Thursday, sir? The time is very short.

PARIS	4.1.2
My father Capulet will have it so,	father-in-law
And I am nothing slow to slack his haste.	not unwilling to slow him down
FRIAR	4.1.4
You say you do not know the lady's mind?	thoughts on this
Uneven is the course. I like it not.	this is too irregular
PARIS	4.1.6
Immoderately she weeps for Tybalt's death,	excessively
And therefore have I little talked ¹ of love,	talk ²
For Venus smiles not in a house of tears.	the god of love
	considers
Now, sir, her father <u>counts</u> it dangerous	
That she doth ¹ give her sorrow so much sway,	do ² , let sorrow overwhelm her
And in his wisdom <u>hastes</u> our marriage	hurries 4.1.11
To stop the <u>inundation</u> of her tears,	flood
Which, too much minded by herself alone,	she thinks about too much when
May be put from her by society.	being with others may help her forget
Now do you know the reason of this haste.	
FRIAR	4.1.16
[aside] I would I knew not why it should be slowed.	wish, postponed
[JULIET enters]	
Look, sir, here comes the lady toward my cell.	
PARIS	4.1.18
Happily met, my lady and my wife!	
ULIET	4.1.19
That may be, sir, when I may be a wife.	
PARIS	4.1.20
That "may be" must be, <u>love</u> , on Thursday next.	my love
ULIET , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	4.1.21
What must be shall be.	
FRIAR That's a certain text.	that's true 4.1.22
PARIS	4.1.23
Come you to make confession to the Friar ¹ ?	this Father ²
ULIET	4.1.24
To answer that, I should confess to you.	I would be confessing to you
PARIS	4.1.25
	4.1.23
Do not deny to him that you love me. ULIET	4.1.26
	4.1.20
I will confess to you that I love him.	4 1 27
PARIS	4.1.27
So will you ¹ , I am sure, that you love me.	ye^2
TULIET	4.1.28
If I do so, it will be of more <u>price</u>	value
Being spoke behind your back than to your face.	4.1.20
PARIS	4.1.30
Poor soul, thy face is much <u>abused</u> with tears.	streaked
TULIET	4.1.31
The tears have got small victory by that,	
For it was bad enough before their spite.	the tears
PARIS	4.1.33
Thou wrong'st it more than tears with that report.	you wrong your face, statement
ULIET	4.1.34
That is no slander, sir, which is a truth,	lie
And what I spake, I spake it to my face.	about my face
PARIS	4.1.36
Thy face is mine, and thou hast slandered it.	
IULIET	4.1.37
It may be so, for it is not mine own.	7.1.57
[to Friar] Are you at leisure, Holy Father, now,	free
Or shall I come to you at evening mass?	jree
or shall reduce to you at evening mass:	

FRIAR	4.1.40
My leisure serves me, pensive daughter, now.	I'm free now, troubled
[to him] My lord, we must entreat the time alone.	ask for
PARIS	4.1.42
God shield I should disturb devotion!—	forbid, religious devotion
Juliet, on Thursday early will I rouse you ⁺ .	ye ² , wake you (with music)
	ye, wake you (with music)
Till then, adieu, and keep this holy kiss. [kisses her, exits]	
JULIET	4.1.45
O, shut the door, and when thou hast done so,	4.1.43
Come weep with me, past hope, past cure, past help!	
	4 1 47
FRIAR	4.1.47
O Juliet, I already know thy grief.	know the cause of your grief
It strains me past the compass of my wits.	I'm at my wit's end
I hear thou must, and <u>nothing may prorogue it</u> ,	nothing can delay it
On Thursday next be married to this County.	Count Paris
JULIET	4.1.51
Tell me not, Friar, that thou hear'st of this,	
Unless thou tell me how I may prevent it!	
If in thy wisdom thou canst give no help,	
Do thou but call my resolution wise,	4.1.54
And with this knife I'll help it <u>presently!</u>	now
[threatens to stab herself]	
God joined my heart and Romeo's, thou our hands;	you joined our hands
And ere this hand, by thee to Romeo's sealed,	before my hand, that you
Shall be the <u>label</u> to another <u>deed</u> ,	seal, wedding contract
Or my true heart with treacherous revolt	rebelliously 4.1.59
Turn to another, this shall slay them both!	betrays him, knife, hand & heart
Therefore, out of thy long-experienced time	long life of experience
Give me some present counsel, or behold:	advice now, watch
Twixt my extremes and me this bloody knife	between my despair
Shall play the umpire, arbitrating that	judge, concluding
Which the commission of thy years and art	your wisdom 4.1.65
Could to no issue of true honor bring!	not bring an honorable solution
Be not so long to speak! I long to die	speak now, I want to die
If what thou speak'st speak not of remedy!	if you offer no solution
FRIAR	4.1.69
Hold, daughter! I do spy a kind of hope,	stop, see
Which <u>craves</u> as desperate an <u>execution</u>	requires, act
As that is desperate which we would prevent.	this desperate act, want to
If, rather than to marry County Paris,	inis desperate dei, wani to
Thou hast the strength of will to slay thyself,	
Then is it likely thou wilt undertake	
A thing like death to <u>chide away</u> this shame,	avoid
That cop'st with Death himself to 'scape from it;	faces death, escape
And if thou dare'st, I'll give thee remedy.	give you this remedy
JULIET	give you into remedy 4.1.78
O, <u>bid me</u> leap, rather than marry Paris,	tell me to
From off the battlements of any ² tower,	yonder ¹
_	_
Or walk in thievish ways, or bid me lurk	walk in dark alleyways, go snakes
Where <u>serpents</u> are. Chain me with roaring bears,	
Or hide me nightly in a <u>charnel-house</u>	mortuary
O'er-covered quite with dead men's rattling bones,	covered up
With reeky shanks and yellow chapless skulls.	stinking limbs, jawless
Or bid me go into a new-made grave	4.1.85
And hide me with a dead man in his shroud ⁴	burial cloth
—Things that, to hear them told, have made me tremble—	myself say them
And I will do it without fear or doubt,	
To live an <u>unstained</u> wife to my sweet love.	loyal

FRIAR	4.1.91
Hold, then. Go home, be merry. Give consent	wait, agree
To marry Paris. Wednesday is tomorrow.	, ,
Tomorrow night look that thou lie alone.	be sure to sleep alone
Let not thy Nurse lie with thee in thy chamber.	bedroom
Take thou this vial, being then in bed,	little bottle, once you're in bed
And this distilling liquor drink thou off.	drink all the liquid 4.1.96
When presently through all thy veins shall run	soon
A cold and drowsy <u>humor</u> , for no pulse	fluid
Shall keep his native progress, but surcease.	keep beating, stop
No warmth, no breath shall testify thou live'st.	show you're alive 4.1.100
The <u>roses</u> in thy lips and cheeks shall fade	rosiness
To paly ashes. Thy eyes' windows fall	pale grey, eyelids will close
Like Death when he shuts up the day of life.	closes
Each part, deprived of supple government,	part of you, unable to move
Shall, stiff and stark and cold, appear like death.	rigid 4.1.105
And in this borrowed likeness of shrunk death	death-like appearance
Thou shalt continue two and forty hours,	forty two hours
And then awake as from a pleasant sleep.	
Now, when the bridegroom in the morning comes	Paris
To rouse thee from thy bed, there art thou dead.	to wake you 4.1.110
Then, as the <u>manner</u> of our country is,	custom
In thy best robes, uncovered on the bier	funeral bed
Thou shalt ³ be borne to that same ancient vault	shall ² , carried, tomb
Where all the kindred of the Capulets lie.	family
In the meantime, against thou shalt awake,	in preparation for you waking
Shall Romeo by my letters know our drift	plan 4.1.116
And <u>hither</u> shall he come, and he and I	here
Will watch thy waking ³ , and that very night	watch you wake
Shall Romeo bear thee hence to Mantua.	take you away
And this shall free thee from this present shame,	4.1.120
If <u>no inconstant toy nor</u> womanish fear	you don't change your mind or let
	interfere with, courage, following the plan
JULIET	4.1.123
Give me, give me! O, tell not me of fear!	give me the vial
FRIAR [gives her the vial]	4.1.124
<u>Hold</u> . Get you gone. Be strong and <u>prosperous</u>	here,
<u>In this resolve</u> . I'll send a friar <u>with speed</u>	determined, quickly
To Mantua with my letters to thy <u>lord</u> .	husband
JULIET	4.1.127
Love give me strength, and strength shall help affe	ord! give me help
Farewell, dear Father!	
[They exit]	

ACT 4, SCENE 2
[Capulet house, almost night. LORD & LADY CAPULET, NURSE & SERVANTS]

CAPULET [handing a paper to 1st Servant]	4.2.1
So many guests, invite as here are writ.	invite the guests written here
[1st Servant exits]	
Sirrah, go hire me twenty <u>cunning</u> cooks.	skilled
2nd SERVANT	4.2.3
You shall have none ill, sir, for I'll	you'll get no bad ones
try if they can lick their fingers.	test them to see if
CAPULET	4.2.5
How canst thou try them so?	how does that test them

2nd SERVANT	4.2.6
Marry, sir, 'tis an ill cook that cannot li	ick his own fingers. bad (proverb)
Therefore he that cannot lick his finger	rs goes not with me.
CAPULET	4.2.9
Go, be gone. [2nd Servant exits]	
We shall be much unfurnished for this	time. are very unprepared, even
[to Nurse] What, is my daughter gone	
NURSE	4.2.12
Ay, forsooth.	truly
CAPULET	4.2.13
Well, he may chance to do some good	
A peevish self-willed harlotry it is.	
[JULIET enters]	unruly, willful tramp she is
NURSE	4 2 15
	4.2.15
See where she comes from shrift with	The state of the s
CAPULET	4.2.16
How now, my <u>headstrong!</u> Where have	-
gadding?	wandering
JULIET	4.2.18
Where I have <u>learned me to repent</u> the	sin learned to be sorry for
Of disobedient opposition	
To you and your behests, and am enjoin	ined commands, told
By Holy Lawrence to fall prostrate her	<u>re</u> fall to my knees
To beg your pardon. Pardon, I beseech	
Henceforward I am ever ruled by you.	from now on, will always be
CAPULET	4.2.24
Send for the County! Go tell him of the	
I'll have this knot knit up tomorrow mo	
JULIET	4.2.26
I met the youthful lord at Lawrence' ce	
And gave him what becomed love I m	
Not stepping o'er the bounds of modes	
CAPULET	4.2.29
Why, I am glad on't! This is well! Stan	
This is as't should be!—Let me see the	
Ay, marry! Go, I say, and fetch him hi	
Now, <u>afore God</u> , this reverend Holy Fi	
All our whole city is much bound to hi	=
JULIET	4.2.34
Nurse, will you go with me into my clo	
To help me sort such needful ornamen	
As you think fit to furnish me tomorro	
LADY CAPULET	4.2.37
No, <u>not till</u> Thursday. <u>There is time en</u>	ough. wait till, there's no rush
CAPULET	4.2.38
Go, Nurse, go with her. We'll to church	n tomorrow.
[Juliet & Nurse exit]	
LADY CAPULET	4.2.39
We shall be short in our provision.	we won't have enough food or drink
Tis now near night!	almosi
CAPULET Tush, I will stir al	
And all things shall be well, I warrant	
Go thou to Juliet. Help to deck up her.	get her ready
I'll not to bed tonight. Let me alone.	go to bed, leave it to me
I'll play the housewife for this once.	go to oca, teave it to me
	What, ho!—
They are all <u>forth</u> . Well, I will walk m	
To County Paris to prepare him up ⁵	yself out up him^2 4.2.47
To County Fairs to prepare min up	up IIIII 4.2.47

Against tomorrow. My heart is wondrous light	for, I am lighthearted
Since this same wayward girl is so reclaimed!	has been set straight
[They exit]	

ACT 4, SCENE 3
[Juliet's bedroom, that night. JULIET & NURSE]

JULIET	4.3.1
Ay, those <u>attires</u> are best. But gentle Nurse,	clothes
I pray thee, leave me to myself tonight,	leave me alone
For I have need of many <u>orisons</u>	prayers
To move the heavens to smile upon my state,	encourage, situation
Which, well thou know'st, is <u>cross</u> and full of sin.	conflicted
LADY CAPULET [enters]	4.3.6
What, are you busy, ho? Need you my help?	
JULIET	4.3.7
No, madam. We have <u>culled such necessaries</u>	picked out everything
As are behoveful for our state tomorrow.	as needed for the ceremony
So please you, let me now be left alone,	•
And let the Nurse this night sit up with you;	stay with you
For I am sure you have your hands full all	
In this so sudden business.	
LADY CAPULET Good night.	4.3.13
Get thee to bed and rest, for thou hast need.	
[They exit]	
JULIET	4.3.14
Farewell. God knows when we shall meet again.	
I have a <u>faint cold fear thrills</u> through my veins	fainting cold fear rushing
That almost <u>freezes up the heat of life</u> .	freezes me to death
I'll call them back again to comfort me.	
—Nurse!—What should she do here?	dua a de 1 1 2 20
My <u>dismal</u> scene I needs must act alone. Come, vial.	dreadful 4.3.20
What if this mixture do not work at all?	
Shall I be married then tomorrow morning?	
No, no, this shall forbid it. [takes a dagger	
and puts it by the bed] Lie thou there.	
What if it be a poison, which the Friar	4.3.25
Subtly hath ministered to have me dead,	cunningly, administered
Lest in this marriage he should be dishonored	otherwise
Because he married me before to Romeo?	
I fear it is, and yet methinks it should not,	I think
For he hath still been tried a holy man.	always proven himself 4.3.30
How if, when I am laid into the tomb,	
I wake before the time that Romeo	
Come to redeem me? There's a fearful point!	get me, frightening
Shall I not then be <u>stifled</u> in the <u>vault</u> ,	suffocated, tomb
To whose foul mouth no <u>healthsome</u> air breathes in,	fresh 4.3.35
And there die strangled <u>ere</u> my Romeo comes?	before
Or if I live, is it not very like	isn't it likely
Or if I live, is it not very like The horrible conceit of death and night,	isn't it likely thoughts
Or if I live, is it not very like The horrible conceit of death and night, Together with the terror of the place	thoughts
Or if I live, is it not very like The horrible conceit of death and night, Together with the terror of the place As in a vault, an ancient receptacle,	
Or if I live, is it not very like The horrible conceit of death and night, Together with the terror of the place As in a vault, an ancient receptacle, Where, for these many hundred years, the bones	thoughts
Or if I live, is it not very like The horrible conceit of death and night, Together with the terror of the place As in a vault, an ancient receptacle, Where, for these many hundred years, the bones Of all my buried ancestors are packed;	thoughts tomb 4.3.40
Or if I live, is it not very like The horrible conceit of death and night, Together with the terror of the place As in a vault, an ancient receptacle, Where, for these many hundred years, the bones Of all my buried ancestors are packed; Where bloody Tybalt, yet but green in earth,	thoughts tomb 4.3.40 just recently buried
Or if I live, is it not very like The horrible conceit of death and night, Together with the terror of the place As in a vault, an ancient receptacle, Where, for these many hundred years, the bones Of all my buried ancestors are packed;	thoughts tomb 4.3.40

Alack, alack, is it <u>not like</u> that I,	not likely
So early waking, what with loathsome smells,	waking too early, awful
And shrieks like <u>mandrakes</u> ' torn out of the earth,	a plant with magic power
That <u>living mortals</u> , hearing them, <u>run mad</u> O, if I wake ⁴ , shall I not be <u>distraught</u> ,	people, go mad mad 4.3.50
Environed with all these hideous fears?	surrounded
And madly play with my forefathers' joints?	ancestors' bones
And pluck the mangled Tybalt from his shroud?	pull
And, in this rage, with some great kinsman's bone,	madness
As with a club, dash out my desperate brains?	4.3.55
O look! Methinks I see my cousin's ghost	I think
Seeking out Romeo that did spit his body	stab
Upon a <u>rapier</u> 's point! <u>Stay</u> , Tybalt, stay! Romeo, I come! This do ¹ I drink to thee.	sword, stop
[She drinks then falls in bed within the curtains]	Romeo, Romeo, Romeo. Here's drink. ²
[She arms men jans in bea winin me canans]	
ACT 4, SCENE 4	IDCE 1
[Capulet house, before dawn. LADY CAPULET & NU	-
LADY CAPULET Hold, take these keys and fetch more spices, Nurse.	4.4.1
NURSE	4.4.2
They <u>call</u> for dates and <u>quinces</u> in the <u>pastry</u> .	are asking, fruit, pastry room
CAPULET [enters]	4.4.3
Come, <u>stir</u> , stir! The second <u>cock</u> hath crowed;	move it, rooster
The curfew-bell hath rung; 'tis three o'clock.—	(
<u>Look to</u> the baked meats, good Angelica. Spare not for the cost.	take care of don't be cheap
NURSE ² Go, you cot-quean, go,	LADY CAPULET ⁺ , housewife 4.4.7
Get you to bed. Faith, You'll be sick tomorrow	End of the officer of
For this night's watching.	staying awake tonight
CAPULET	4.4.10
No, not a whit. What! I have watched ere now	bit, stayed awake before
All night for lesser cause, and ne'er been sick.	a woman
LADY CAPULET Ay, you have been a mouse-hunt in your time,	4.4.12 woman chaser
But I will watch you from such watching now!	stay awake to keep, late nights
[Lady Capulet & Nurse exit]	stay awake to keep, tale highlis
CAPULET	4.4.14
A jealous hood, a jealous hood!	woman
[SERVANTS enter with logs, baskets, etc.]	
Now, fellow, what is there?	
1st SERVANT	4.4.17
Things for the cook, sir, but I know not what.	4 4 10
CAPULET Make haste, make haste! [1st Servant exits]	4.4.18 hurry up
[to 2nd Servant] Sirrah, fetch drier logs.	питу ир
Call Peter. He will show thee where they are.	
2nd SERVANT	4.4.21
I have a head, sir, that will find out logs,	good head for finding
And never trouble Peter for the matter.	I won't have to
CAPULET	4.4.23
Mass, and well said! A merry whoreson, ha!	good, witty fellow
Thou shalt be <u>loggerhead!</u> [2nd Servant exits] Good faith ⁴ , 'tis day!	"blockhead"
The County will be here with <u>music straight</u> ,	musicians right away
For so he said he would.	

[Music outside] I hear him near.— Nurse! Wife! What, ho! What, Nurse, I say! [NURSE re-enters] Go waken Juliet. Go and trim her up! I'll go and chat with Paris. Hie, make haste, Make haste! The bridegroom he is come already! Make haste, I say! [They exit]	dress her hurry
ACT 4, SCENE 5 [Juliet's bedroom. NURSE, JULIET within the bed curtains]	
NURSE Mistress! What, mistress! Juliet!— <u>Fast</u> , I <u>warrant her</u> , she.— Why, lamb! Why, lady! Fie, you slug-a-bed! Why, love, I say! Madam! Sweetheart! Why, bride!	4.5.1 fast asleep, bet
What, not a word? You take your <u>pennyworths</u> now; Sleep for a week, for the next night, I warrant,	little rest 4.5.5
The County Paris hath set up his rest	is determined
That you shall rest but little! God forgive me, Marry, and amen.—How sound is she asleep! I must needs wake her.—Madam, madam, madam! Ay, let the County take you in your bed!	not to let you rest 4.5.10
He'll <u>fright</u> you up, i' faith. Will it not be? [opens the bed curtains]	startle
What, dressed? And in your clothes? And down again? I must needs wake you. Lady! Lady!— Alas, alas! Help, help! My lady's dead!	4.5.15
O, weraday that ever I was born!—	woe the day
Some <u>aqua vitae</u> , ho! My lord! My lady! LADY CAPULET <i>[enters]</i> What noise is here?	<i>brandy</i> 4.5.20
NURSE O lamentable day!	mournful 4.5.21
LADY CAPULET	4.5.22
What is the matter?	
NURSE Look, look! O heavy day!	gloomy 4.5.23
LADY CAPULET O me, O me! My child, my only life!	4.5.24
Revive, look up, or I will die with thee! Help, help! Call help!	wake up
CAPULET [enters]	4.5.27
For shame, bring Juliet forth! Her lord is come. NURSE Shale dead, deceased! Shale dead! Alack the day!	out here, groom is here 4.5.28
She's dead, deceased! She's dead! Alack the day! LADY CAPULET Alack the day! she's dead, she's dead!	4.5.29
CAPULET	4.5.30
Ha? Let me see her. Out, alas! She's cold!	what (not laughing)
Her blood is settled, and her joints are stiff!	not flowing
Life and these lips have long been separated!	
Death lies on her like an <u>untimely</u> frost	unseasonably late
Upon the sweetest flower of all the field. NURSE	4.5.35
O lamentable day!	7.3.33
LADY CAPULET O woeful time!	4.5.36
CAPULET	4.5.37
Death, that hath <u>ta'en her hence</u> to make me wail, Ties up my tongue, and will not let me speak.	taken her away

LEDIAD DADIC & MUCICIANC autoul	
[FRIAR, PARIS & MUSICIANS enter] FRIAR	4.5.39
Come, is the bride ready to go to church?	7.3.37
CAPULET	4.5.40
Ready to go, but never to return.—	
O son! The night before thy wedding day	son-in-law
Hath Death <u>lain</u> with thy wife. There she lies,	slept
Flower as she was, deflowered by him.	beautiful, her virginity taken
Death is my son-in-law; Death is my heir.	4.5.44
My daughter he hath wedded. I will die,	
And leave him <u>all</u> : life, <u>living</u> , all is Death's.	everything, property
PARIS Have I thought long to see this marning's feed	4.5.47
Have I thought long ¹ to see this morning's face, And doth it give me such a sight as this?	looked forward
LADY CAPULET [all speak together]	4.5.49
Accursed, unhappy, wretched, hateful day!	cursed, disastrous
Most miserable hour that e'er time saw	
In lasting labor of his pilgrimage!	
But one, poor one, one poor and loving child,	
But one thing to rejoice and solace in,	take comfort
And cruel death hath <u>catched it</u> from my sight!	snatched her
NURSE [together]	4.5.55
O woe! O woeful, woeful day!	
Most <u>lamentable</u> day, most woeful day,	mournful
That ever, ever, I did yet behold!	
O day, O day, O day! O hateful day! Never was seen so black a day as this!	
O woeful day, O woeful day!	
PARIS [together]	4.5.61
Beguiled, divorcèd, wrongèd, spited, slain!	cheated
Most detestable death, by thee beguiled,	Chewou
By cruel, cruel thee quite overthrown!	
O love! O life! Not life, but love in death!	alive, but still loved
CAPULET [together]	4.5.65
Despised, distressèd, hated, martyred, killed!	
<u>Uncomfortable</u> time, why came'st thou now	comfortless
To murder, murder our <u>solemnity</u> ?	festivity
O child, O child! My soul, and not my child,	
Dead art thou! Alack, my child is dead,	
And with my child my joys are burièd. FRIAR	4.5.71
Peace, ho, for shame! Confusion's cure ⁺ lives not	there's no cure for loss / care ²
In these confusions. Heaven and yourself	crying and wailing
Had part in this fair maid. Now heav'n hath all,	both had part, all of her
And all the better is it for the maid.	<i>I</i> , <i>J</i>
Your part in her you could not keep from death,	4.5.75
But heaven keeps his part in eternal life.	
The most you sought was her promotion,	wanted, material advancement
For 'twas your <u>heaven</u> she should <u>be advanced</u> .	ideal that, marry well
And weep you ⁺ now, seeing she is advanced	ye ²
Above the clouds, as high as heav'n itself?	4.5.80
O, in this <u>love</u> you love your child so <u>ill</u>	material concern, wrongly
That you run mad, seeing that she is well.	she's in heaven (an expression)
She's not well married that lives married long, But she's best married that dies married young.	4.5.84
Dry up your tears, and stick your rosemary	place, herb for funerals &
On this fair <u>corse</u> , and as the custom is,	weddings, corpse
In all her best <u>array</u> , <u>bear</u> her to church.	clothes, carry

For though <u>fond⁺ nature</u> bids us all <u>lament</u> , Yet nature's tears are <u>reason's merriment</u> . CAPULET	our emotional nature / some ² , to cry mocked by reason 4.5.90
All things that we <u>ordained festival</u> , Turn from their <u>office</u> to black funeral:	intended for the wedding feast purpose
Our instruments to melancholy bells,	
Our wedding <u>cheer</u> to a sad burial feast, Our solemn hymns to sullen <u>dirges</u> change,	food & drink funeral music
Our bridal flowers serve for a buried corse,	corpse
And all things change them to the contrary.	opposite
FRIAR	4.5.97
Sir, go you in, and, madam, go with him,	
And go, Sir Paris. Everyone prepare To follow this fair <u>corse</u> unto her grave.	cornsa
The heav'ns do <u>lour</u> upon you for some <u>ill</u> .	corpse frown, bad thing you've done
Move them no more by crossing their high will.	anger, provoking them
[Lord & Lady Capulet, Paris, and Friar exit]	G - 1
1st MUSICIAN (Simon)	4.5.102
Faith, we may <u>put up</u> our <u>pipes</u> , and be gone.	put away, instruments
NURSE	4.5.103
Honest good fellows, ah, <u>put up</u> , put up. For, well you know, this is a pitiful case. [exits]	put away
1st MUSICIAN	4.5.105
Ay, \underline{by}^1 my troth, the case may be amended.	truly, situation / instrument case,
PETER [enters]	could be better
Musicians, O musicians, "Heart's Ease", "Heart's Ease", O, and you will have me live, play "Heart's Ease".	se". 4.5.106 if you want me to live
1st MUSICIAN	4.5.109
Why "Heart's Ease"?	
PETER	4.5.110
O, musicians, because my heart itself plays "My Hea [of Woe] ⁺ ". O, play me some merry dump to comfor	
1st MUSICIAN	t me. mournful song 4.5.113
Not a dump we! 'Tis no time to play now.	mournful song
PETER	4.5.115
You will not, then?	4.5.116
1st MUSICIAN No.	4.5.116
PETER	4.5.117
I will then give it you soundly!	give it to you
1st MUSICIAN	4.5.118
What will you give us?	4.5.110
PETER No money, on my faith, but the gleek!	4.5.119
I will give you the minstrel!	a sneer call you "minstrels"
1st MUSICIAN	4.5.121
Then I will give you the serving-creature!	call you what you are: a servant
PETER [draws his dagger]	4.5.123
Then will I lay the serving-creature's dagger on	I'll knock you on the head
your pate! I will <u>carry no crotchets!</u> I'll "re" you, I'll "fa" you! Do you <u>note me</u> ?	with my dagger, take no insults/notes note what I'm saying
1st MUSICIAN	4.5.126
And you "re" us and "fa" us, you note us!	if
2nd MUSICIAN (Hugh)	4.5.127
Pray you, <u>put up</u> your dagger, and <u>put</u> out your <u>wit</u> .	put away, pull, intelligence
PETER ⁺ Then <u>have at you</u> with my wit! I will <u>dry-beat</u> you	4.5.129 I'll attack you, beat
with an iron wit, and put up my iron dagger. Answer	
	1

me like men: [sings]	
"When griping griefs the heart doth wound,	
[And doleful dumps the mind oppress,] ¹	
Then music with her silver sound"—	
Why "silver sound"? Why "music with her silver sound"?	
What say you, Simon <u>Catling</u> ?	lute
1st MUSICIAN (Simon)	4.5.137
Marry, sir, because silver hath a sweet sound.	4.5.120
PETER Prates! What say you, Hugh Rebeck?	4.5.139
2nd MUSICIAN (Hugh)	foolish chatter, fiddle 4.5.140
I say "silver sound" because musicians sound for silver.	play, silver coins
PETER	4.5.142
Prates too!—What say you, James Soundpost?	foolish chatter,
3rd MUSICIAN (James)	part of a stringed instrument
Faith, I know not what to say.	4.5.143
PETER	4.5.144
O, I cry you mercy. You are the singer. I will say	I beg your pardon
for you. It is "music with her silver sound" because	0,7 1
musicians have no gold for sounding: [sings]	don't get paid gold for playing
"Then music with her silver sound	
With speedy help doth <u>lend redress</u> ." [exits]	make things better
1st MUSICIAN	4.5.149
What a <u>pestilent knave is this same!</u>	miserable fool he is
2nd MUSICIAN	4.5.150
Hang him, jack! Come, we'll in here,	man, we'll go in here
tarry for the mourners, and stay dinner.	wait for, stay for dinner
[They exit]	
ACT 5, SCENE 1 [Mantua, that afternoon. ROMEO]	
	5.1.1
[Mantua, that afternoon. ROMEO]	5.1.1 believe what good dreams say
[Mantua, that afternoon. ROMEO] ROMEO	
[Mantua, that afternoon. ROMEO] ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne,	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy
[Mantua, that afternoon. ROMEO] ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood
[Mantua, that afternoon. ROMEO] ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts.	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy
[Mantua, that afternoon. ROMEO] ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead,	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5
[Mantua, that afternoon. ROMEO] ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!—	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5
[Mantua, that afternoon. ROMEO] ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on
[Mantua, that afternoon. ROMEO] ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor.	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on 5.1.10
ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor. Ah me! How sweet is love itself possessed	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on 5.1.10 the love you have in reality
ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor. Ah me! How sweet is love itself possessed When but love's shadows are so rich in joy!	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on 5.1.10
ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor. Ah me! How sweet is love itself possessed When but love's shadows are so rich in joy! [BALTHASAR enters]	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on 5.1.10 the love you have in reality even just love's dreams
ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor. Ah me! How sweet is love itself possessed When but love's shadows are so rich in joy! [BALTHASAR enters] News from Verona!—How now, Balthasar!	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on 5.1.10 the love you have in reality
ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor. Ah me! How sweet is love itself possessed When but love's shadows are so rich in joy! [BALTHASAR enters] News from Verona!—How now, Balthasar! Dost thou not bring me letters from the Friar?	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on 5.1.10 the love you have in reality even just love's dreams hello
ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor. Ah me! How sweet is love itself possessed When but love's shadows are so rich in joy! [BALTHASAR enters] News from Verona!—How now, Balthasar! Dost thou not bring me letters from the Friar? How doth my lady? Is my father well?	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on 5.1.10 the love you have in reality even just love's dreams hello 5.1.15
ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor. Ah me! How sweet is love itself possessed When but love's shadows are so rich in joy! [BALTHASAR enters] News from Verona!—How now, Balthasar! Dost thou not bring me letters from the Friar? How doth my lady? Is my father well? How fares¹ my Juliet? That I ask again,	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on 5.1.10 the love you have in reality even just love's dreams hello 5.1.15 doth²: how is
ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor. Ah me! How sweet is love itself possessed When but love's shadows are so rich in joy! [BALTHASAR enters] News from Verona!—How now, Balthasar! Dost thou not bring me letters from the Friar? How doth my lady? Is my father well?	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on 5.1.10 the love you have in reality even just love's dreams hello 5.1.15 doth²: how is bad, good
ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor. Ah me! How sweet is love itself possessed When but love's shadows are so rich in joy! [BALTHASAR enters] News from Verona!—How now, Balthasar! Dost thou not bring me letters from the Friar? How doth my lady? Is my father well? How fares¹ my Juliet? That I ask again, For nothing can be ill if she be well. BALTHASAR	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on 5.1.10 the love you have in reality even just love's dreams hello 5.1.15 doth²: how is bad, good 5.1.18
ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor. Ah me! How sweet is love itself possessed When but love's shadows are so rich in joy! [BALTHASAR enters] News from Verona!—How now, Balthasar! Dost thou not bring me letters from the Friar? How doth my lady? Is my father well? How fares¹ my Juliet? That I ask again, For nothing can be ill if she be well.	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on 5.1.10 the love you have in reality even just love's dreams hello 5.1.15 doth²: how is bad, good
ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor. Ah me! How sweet is love itself possessed When but love's shadows are so rich in joy! [BALTHASAR enters] News from Verona!—How now, Balthasar! Dost thou not bring me letters from the Friar? How doth my lady? Is my father well? How fares¹ my Juliet? That I ask again, For nothing can be ill if she be well. BALTHASAR Then she is well and nothing can be ill.	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on 5.1.10 the love you have in reality even just love's dreams hello 5.1.15 doth²: how is bad, good 5.1.18 she's in heaven (an expression)
ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor. Ah me! How sweet is love itself possessed When but love's shadows are so rich in joy! [BALTHASAR enters] News from Verona!—How now, Balthasar! Dost thou not bring me letters from the Friar? How doth my lady? Is my father well? How fares¹ my Juliet? That I ask again, For nothing can be ill if she be well. BALTHASAR Then she is well and nothing can be ill. Her body sleeps in Capel's monument,	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on 5.1.10 the love you have in reality even just love's dreams hello 5.1.15 doth²: how is bad, good 5.1.18 she's in heaven (an expression) the Capulet tomb
ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor. Ah me! How sweet is love itself possessed When but love's shadows are so rich in joy! [BALTHASAR enters] News from Verona!—How now, Balthasar! Dost thou not bring me letters from the Friar? How doth my lady? Is my father well? How fares¹ my Juliet? That I ask again, For nothing can be ill if she be well. BALTHASAR Then she is well and nothing can be ill. Her body sleeps in Capel's monument, And her immortal part with angels lives.	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on 5.1.10 the love you have in reality even just love's dreams hello 5.1.15 doth²: how is bad, good 5.1.18 she's in heaven (an expression) the Capulet tomb soul
ROMEO If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep, My dreams presage some joyful news at hand. My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne, And all this day an unaccustomed spirit Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts. I dreamt my lady came and found me dead, —Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to think!— And breathed such life with kisses in my lips That I revived and was an emperor. Ah me! How sweet is love itself possessed When but love's shadows are so rich in joy! [BALTHASAR enters] News from Verona!—How now, Balthasar! Dost thou not bring me letters from the Friar? How doth my lady? Is my father well? How fares¹ my Juliet? That I ask again, For nothing can be ill if she be well. BALTHASAR Then she is well and nothing can be ill. Her body sleeps in Capel's monument, And her immortal part with angels lives. I saw her laid low in her kindred's vault,	believe what good dreams say predict, soon heart is light with joy unusually good mood 5.1.5 the ability on 5.1.10 the love you have in reality even just love's dreams hello 5.1.15 doth²: how is bad, good 5.1.18 she's in heaven (an expression) the Capulet tomb soul family's tomb

ROMEO	5.1.25
Is it e'en ¹ so? Then I defy ¹ you ² , stars!—	is it really so, deny ² , my ¹ , fate
Thou know'st my lodging. Get me ink and paper,	know where I'm staying
And hire post-horses. I will hence tonight.	rent horses, leave
BALTHASAR	5.1.28
I do beseech you, sir, have patience!	
Your looks are pale and wild, and do import	suggest
Some misadventure.	something bad will happen
ROMEO Tush, thou art deceived!	nonsense 5.1.31
Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do.	
Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar?	
BALTHASAR	5.1.34
No, my good lord.	
ROMEO No matter. Get thee gone,	5.1.35
And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight.	right away
[Balthasar exits]	
Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight.	
Let's see for means O mischief, thou art swift	let's see how
To enter in the thoughts of desperate men!	
I do remember an apothec'ry,	druggist 5.1.40
And hereabouts he dwells, which late I noted	who lately I saw
In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows,	clothes, prominent
<u>Culling of simples</u> . Meager were his looks.	gathering medicinal herbs
Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.	
And in his needy shop a tortoise hung,	poor 5.1.45
An alligator stuffed, and other skins	
Of <u>ill-shaped</u> fishes; and <u>about</u> his shelves	odd-shaped, around
A beggarly account of empty boxes,	worthless collection
Green earthen pots, bladders and musty seeds,	leather containers, old
Remnants of pack-thread, and old <u>cakes of roses</u>	blocks of dried petals
Were thinly scattered to <u>make up a show</u> .	fill up the shelves 5.1.51
Noting this penury, to myself I said	poverty
"And if a man did need a poison now,	•
Whose sale is present death in Mantua,	punishable by death
Here lives a caitiff wretch would sell it him."	miserable man who would
O, this same thought did but <u>forerun</u> my need,	foreshadow 5.1.56
And this same <u>needy</u> man must sell it me.	poor
As I remember, this should be the house.	
Being holiday, the beggar's shop is shut.—	
What, ho! Apothec'ry!	
APOTHECARY [enters] Who calls so loud?	5.1.61
ROMEO	5.1.62
Come hither, man. I see that thou art poor.	come here
Hold, there is forty ducats. Let me have	look, gold coins
A dram of poison, such soon-speeding gear	some, fast-acting stuff
As will disperse itself through all the veins	v c w
That the life-weary taker may fall dead	the one taking their life
And that the <u>trunk</u> may be <u>discharged</u> of breath	body, exhaled
As violently as hasty powder fired	gunpowder
Doth hurry from the fatal cannon's womb.	0 1
APOTHECARY	5.1.70
Such mortal drugs I have, but Mantua's law	deadly
Is death to any he that utters them.	sentences death, sells
ROMEO	5.1.72
Art thou so bare and full of wretchedness,	poor
And fear'st to die? Famine is in thy cheeks,	afraid, starvation shows
Need and oppression starveth in thy eyes,	show
Contempt and beggary hangs upon thy back.	
The world is not thy friend, nor the world's law.	
, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	

The world <u>affords</u> no law to make thee rich. Then be not poor, but <u>break it</u> , and take this! [Offers national APOTHECARY]	offers noney] break the law 5.1.79
My poverty, but not my will, consents.	conscience, agrees
ROMEO I pay ¹ thy poverty and not thy <u>will</u> . APOTHECARY [offers poison]	5.1.80 conscience 5.1.81
Put this in any liquid thing you will	3.1.61
And drink it off, and if you had the strength	
Of twenty men, it would dispatch you straight.	kill you immediately
ROMEO [hands him the money]	5.1.84
There is thy gold, worse poison to men's souls,	1. 24 25 1
Doing more murder in this <u>loathsome</u> world Than these poor <u>compounds</u> that thou mayst not sell.	hateful mixtures
I sell thee poison; thou hast sold me none.	тилитез
Farewell. Buy food and get thyself in flesh.	add flesh to your bones
[Apothecary exits]	3
Come, cordial and not poison, go with me	medicine
To Juliet's grave, for there must I use thee. [exits]	
ACT 5, SCENE 2	
[Church. FRIAR JOHN]	
FRIAR JOHN	5.2.1
Holy Franciscan Friar! Brother, ho!	
FRIAR [enters]	5.2.2
This same should be the voice of Friar John.	
Welcome from Mantua! What says Romeo? Or if his mind be writ, give me his letter.	if he wrote
FRIAR JOHN	5.2.5
Going to find a barefoot brother out,	friar
One of our order, to associate me,	our Franciscan order, to go with me
Here in this city visiting the sick,	
And finding him, the <u>searchers</u> of the town,	health officials
Suspecting that we both were in a house	
Where the infectious <u>pestilence did reign</u> ,	plague had contaminated
Sealed up the doors and would not let us <u>forth</u> ,	leave
So that my <u>speed</u> to Mantua there was <u>stayed</u> . FRIAR	trip, stopped 5.2.13
Who bare my letter then to Romeo?	carried
FRIAR JOHN	5.2.14
I could not send it—here it is again —	back
[hands him the letter]	
Nor get a messenger to bring it thee,	
So fearful were they of infection.	
FRIAR	5.2.17
<u>Unhappy fortune!</u> By my brotherhood,	terrible fortune
The letter was not <u>nice</u> but full of <u>charge</u> Of <u>dear import</u> , and the neglecting it	trivial, instructions much importance
May do much danger! Friar John, go hence.	much importance
Get me an iron crow, and bring it straight	crowbar
Unto my cell.	e.e.,, e
FRIAR JOHN	5.2.23
Brother, I'll go and bring it thee. [exits]	
FRIAR	5.2.24
Now must I to the monument alone.	go to the tomb
Within three hours will fair Juliet wake.	
She will <u>beshrew</u> me much that Romeo	curse

ACT 5, SCENE 3 [Capulet tomb, late that night. PARIS & PAGE with flowers and torch, JULIET in tomb] **PARIS** 5.3.1 Give me thy torch, boy. Hence and stand aloof. go stand at a distance Yet put it out, for I would not be seen. no instead, the torch, don't want to Under yond yew¹ trees lay thee all along, those, lie down Holding thy² ear close to the hollow ground; thine¹ So shall no foot upon the churchyard tread, any footsteps in the churchyard Being loose, unfirm, with digging up of graves, on the loose dirt from graves But thou shalt hear it. Whistle then to me 5.3.7 As signal that thou hear'st something approach. Give me those flowers. Do as I bid thee, go. PAGE [aside] 5.3.10 I am almost afraid to stand alone Here in the churchyard, yet I will adventure. [hides] take my chances PARIS [scattering flowers over the tomb] 5.3.12 Sweet flower, with flowers thy bridal bed I strew. scatter O woe! Thy canopy is dust and stones, bed canopy Which with sweet water nightly I will dew, perfumed water, sprinkle Or wanting that, with tears distilled by moans. if not that, crying The obsequies that I for thee will keep mourning ritual Nightly shall be to strew thy grave and weep. [PAGE whistles] The boy gives warning something doth approach. 5.3.18 What cursed foot wanders this way tonight To cross my obsequies and true love's rite? interrupt, mourning, ritual What, with a torch! Muffle me, night, awhile. [hides] hide [ROMEO enters with BALTHASAR with torch, pick, crowbar] **ROMEO** 5.3.22 Give me that mattock and the wrenching iron. pick, crowbar Hold, take this letter. Early in the morning here See thou deliver it to my lord and father. Give me the light. Upon thy life, I charge thee, I command you 5.3.25 Whate'er thou hear'st or see'st, stand all aloof, stay back And do not interrupt me in my course. what I'm doing Why I descend into this bed of death Is partly to behold my lady's face, see But chiefly to take thence from her dead finger take off from 5.3.30 A precious ring, a ring that I must use In dear employment. Therefore hence, be gone. *important purpose* But if thou, jealous, dost return to pry suspicious, spy In what I further shall intend to do, By heaven, I will tear thee joint by joint limb from limb 5.3.35 And strew this hungry churchyard with thy limbs! scatter The time and my intents are savage-wild, circumstance, state of mind More fierce and more inexorable far merciless Than empty tigers or the roaring sea. hungry BALTHASAR 5.3.40 I will be gone, sir, and not trouble ye². you

events

corpse, locked

Hath had no notice of these accidents.

And keep her at my cell till Romeo come.

Poor living corse, closed in a dead man's tomb! [exits]

But I will write again to Mantua,

ROMEO	5.3.41
So shalt thou show me friendship. Take thou that. [gives money]	that's how
Live and be prosperous, and farewell, good fellow.	5 2 42
BALTHASAR [aside] For all this same, I'll hide me hereabout.	5.3.43
His looks I fear, and his intents I doubt. [hides]	all the same, nearby intentions
ROMEO [starts forcing open the tomb]	5.3.45
Thou detestable <u>maw</u> , thou womb of death,	stomach
Gorged with the dearest morsel of the earth,	
Thus I enforce thy rotten jaws to open,	
And in despite I'll cram thee with more food!	in spite
PARIS	5.3.49
[aside] This is that banish'd haughty Montague	arrogant
That murdered my love's cousin, with which grief	
It is supposèd the fair creature died!	believed, Juliet
And here is come to do some villainous shame	he has come to
To the dead bodies! I will <u>apprehend</u> him. [to Romeo] Stop thy <u>unhallowed toil</u> , vile Montague!	arrest
Can vengeance be pursued <u>further</u> than death?	unholy work worse 5.3.55
Condemned villain, I do apprehend thee!	arrest
Obey, and go with me, for thou must die!	arresi
ROMEO	5.3.58
I must indeed, and therefore came I hither.	that's why I came here
Good gentle youth, tempt not a desperate man!	Ž
Fly hence, and leave me! Think upon these gone;	run away, deceased
Let them affright thee. I beseech thee, youth,	frighten
Put not another sin upon my head	
By <u>urging</u> me to fury! O, be gone!	pushing
By heav'n, I love thee better than myself,	5.2.65
For I come hither armed against myself.	5.3.65
Stay not, be gone, live, and hereafter say A madman's mercy <u>bade</u> ⁺ thee run away.	bid ² : begged
PARIS	5.3.68
I do defy thy <u>commination</u> ² ,	conjurations ¹ : threats
And apprehend thee for a felon here.	arrest, criminal
ROMEO	5.3.70
Wilt thou provoke me? Then have at thee, boy!	
[They fight]	
PAGE	5.3.71
O Lord, they fight! I will go call the watch! [exits]	guards
PARIS	5.3.72
O, I am slain! [falls] If thou be merciful,	
Open the tomb, lay me with Juliet. [dies]	5 2 74
ROMEO In faith Livill. Let me peruse this face.	5.3.74 look at
In faith, I will. Let me <u>peruse</u> this face. Mercutio's kinsman, noble County Paris!	гоок аг
What said my man when my betossèd soul	servant, troubled
Did not attend him as we rode? I think	listen to him
He told me Paris should have married Juliet.	was to have married
Said he not so? Or did I dream it so?	
Or am I mad, hearing him talk of Juliet,	5.3.80
To think it was so?—O, give me thy hand,	
One writ with me in sour misfortune's book!	you're written
I'll bury thee in a triumphant grave.—[opens the tomb]	glorious
A grave? O no, A <u>lantern</u> , slaughtered youth,	glass tower 5.3.84
For here lies Juliet, and her beauty makes	r . 1 11
This vault a <u>feasting presence</u> full of light.	festive hall
Death, lie thou there, by a dead man <u>interred</u> . [laying PARIS in the tomb]	buried
[wying I AMS in the tollo]	

How oft when men are at the point of death	often
Have they been merry, which their keepers call	jailers
A lightning before death! O, how may I	uplifted spirits 5.3.90
Call this a lightning?—O my love! My wife!	of of the state of
Death, that hath sucked the honey of thy breath,	
Hath had no power yet upon thy beauty.	
	sian
Thou art not conquered. Beauty's <u>ensign</u> yet	sign
Is <u>crimson</u> in thy lips and in thy cheeks,	red 5.3.95
And death's pale flag is not advanced there.—	raised
Tybalt, lie'st thou there in thy bloody sheet?	
O, what more favor can I do to thee	
Than with that hand that cut thy youth in twain	my hand, short
To <u>sunder his</u> that was thine ² enemy?	thy 5 , cut down my life 5.3.100
Forgive me, cousin!—Ah, dear Juliet,	
Why art thou yet so <u>fair</u> ? Shall I believe	beautiful
That unsubstantial Death is amorous,	bodiless Death is your lover
And that the lean <u>abhorrèd</u> monster keeps	horrible
Thee here in dark to be his <u>paramour</u> ?	mistress 5.3.105
For fear of that, I still will stay with thee,	will stay forever
And never from this palace ³ of dim night	, J
Depart again. Here, here will I remain	
With worms that are thy chambermaids. O, here	
Will I set up my everlasting rest,	5.3.110
And shake the yoke of inauspicious stars	shake off the burden of cruel fate
From this world-wearied <u>flesh</u> . Eyes, look <u>your last</u> .	body, for the last time
Arms, take your last embrace. And lips, O, you	body, for the tast time
The doors of breath, seal with a righteous kiss	nura 5 2 114
	pure 5.3.114
A dateless bargain to engrossing Death. [kisses her]	eternal contract, all-possessing
Come, bitter <u>conduct</u> , come, <u>unsavory</u> guide,	escort (poison), offensive
Thou desperate pilot, now at once <u>run on</u>	navigator, run into
The dashing rocks thy sea-sick weary <u>bark!</u>	ship
Here's to my love! [drinks] O true apothec'ry,	
Thy drugs are quick. [kisses her] Thus with a kiss I die.	[dies] 5.3.120
FRIAR [enters with lantern, crowbar, spade]	5.3.121
Saint Francis be my speed! How oft tonight	help me, often
Have my old feet stumbled at graves!—Who's there?	neip me, often
BALTHASAR	5.3.123
Here's one, a friend, and one that knows you well.	it's me
FRIAR	5.3.124
Bliss be upon you! Tell me, good my friend,	5.5.124
	there, wastefully shines
What torch is <u>yond</u> , that <u>vainly lends</u> his light	,
To grubs and eyeless skulls? As I discern,	worms Canalat touch
It burneth in the <u>Capel's monument</u> .	Capulet tomb
BALTHASAR	5.3.128
It doth so, Holy sir, and there's my master,	
One that you love.	7.2.12 0
FRIAR Who is it?	5.3.130
BALTHASAR Romeo.	5.3.131
FRIAR	5.3.132
How long hath he been there?	
BALTHASAR Full half an hour.	5.3.133
FRIAR	5.3.134
Go with me to the vault.	
BALTHASAR I dare not, sir.	5.3.135
My master knows not but I am gone hence,	doesn't know I didn't leave
And fearfully did menace me with death	threaten
If I did stay to look on his intents.	to watch him
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	

FRIAR	5.3.139
Stay, then. I'll go alone. Fear comes upon me.	
O, much I fear some <u>ill unthrifty</u> thing.	evil
BALTHASAR	5.3.141
As I did sleep under this yew tree here,	
I dreamt my master and another fought,	
And that my master slew him.	5.0.144
FRIAR Romeo!	5.3.144
Alack, alack, what blood is this, which stains	tamb
The stony entrance of this <u>sepulchre</u> ?	tomb
What mean these masterless and gory swords	abandoned, bloody 5.3.148
To lie discolored by this place of peace? [enters tomb]	3.3.146
Romeo! O, pale! Who else? What, Paris too?	so pale
And steeped in blood? Ah, what an unkind hour	soaked
Is guilty of this lamentable chance!	grievous coincidence
[JULIET wakes]	grievous contendence
The lady stirs!	
JULIET	5.3.153
O comfortable Friar, where is my lord?	comforting, husband
I do remember well where I should be,	3 3/
And there I am. Where is my Romeo?	
[Noise outside]	
FRIAR	5.3.156
I hear some noise! Lady, come from that nest	
Of death, contagion, and unnatural sleep.	disease
A greater power than we can <u>contradict</u>	oppose
Hath thwarted our intents! Come, come away!	wrecked our plans
Thy husband in thy bosom there lies dead,	5.3.160
And Paris too! Come, I'll dispose of thee	hide you
Among a sisterhood of holy nuns!	
Stay not to question, for the watch is coming!	guards are coming
[Another noise] Come, go, good Juliet! I dare no longer stay!	
JULIET	5.3.165
Go, get thee hence, for I will not <u>away!</u>	leave
[Friar exits]	icurc
What's here? A cup, closed in my true love's hand?	
Poison, I see, hath been his timeless end.	eternal / premature
O churl! Drunk all, and left no friendly drop	selfish man
To help me after? I will kiss thy lips.	follow after you
Haply some poison yet doth hang on them	perhaps 5.3.170
To make me die with a <u>restorative</u> . [kisses him]	restoring medicine
Thy lips are warm!	
1st GUARD [outside]	5.3.173
Lead, boy. Which way?	
JULIET	5.3.174
Yea, noise? Then I'll be brief.	
[finding Romeo's dagger] O, happy dagger!	how fortunate: a dagger
This is thy sheath! [stabs herself]	my heart
There rust, and let me die. [dies]	
[PAGE enters with GUARDS]	
PAGE	5.3.176
This is the place. There, where the torch doth burn.	2.2.170
1st GUARD	5.3.177
The ground is bloody. Search about the churchyard.	
Go, some of you. Whoe'er you find attach.	arrest
, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	

[Some Guards exit]	
Pitiful sight! Here lies the County slain,	5.3.180
And Juliet bleeding, warm, and newly dead,	
Who here hath lain these two days burièd.	
Go, tell the Prince. Run to the Capulets.	
Raise up the Montagues. Some others search.	wake
[More Guards exit]	
We see the ground whereon these woes do lie,	bodies 5.3.185
But the true ground of all these piteous woes	reason, pitiful
We cannot without <u>circumstance</u> <u>descry</u> .	details, discover
[2nd GUARD enters with BALTHASAR]	7.2.100
2nd GUARD	5.3.188
Here's Romeo's man. We found him in the churchyard.	5 2 100
1st GUARD Hold him in safaty till the Prince come hither	5.3.190
Hold him in safety till the Prince come hither. [3rd GUARD enters with FRIAR]	securely
3rd GUARD	5.3.191
Here is a friar that trembles, sighs and weeps.	3.3.171
We took this <u>mattock</u> and this <u>spade</u> from him	pick, shovel
As he was coming from this churchyard's side.	pick, shovei
1st GUARD	5.3.194
A great suspicion. Stay the Friar too.	very suspicious, hold
PRINCE [enters with Attendants]	5.3.195
What misadventure is so early up	problem
That calls <u>our person</u> from our morning rest?	me
[LORD & LADY CAPULET and Others enter]	
CAPULET	5.3.197
What should it be that they ⁵ so <u>shriek² abroad</u> ?	is ¹ , shrieked ⁺ : <i>shout about</i>
LADY CAPULET	5.3.198
The people in the street cry "Romeo",	O, the ²
Some "Juliet", and some "Paris", and all run	_
With open outcry toward our <u>monument</u> .	tomb
PRINCE	5.3.201
What fear is this which startles in our ears?	your ²
1st GUARD Sovernian ham lies the County Paris slain	5.3.202
Sovereign, here lies the County Paris slain, And Romeo dead, and Juliet, dead before,	
Warm and new killed.	
PRINCE	5.3.205
Search, seek, and know how this foul murder comes!	learn
1st GUARD	5.3.207
Here is a friar, and slaughtered ³ Romeo's man,	3.3.207
With instruments upon them, fit to open	tools
These dead men's tombs.	
CAPULET	5.3.210
O heavens! O wife, look how our daughter bleeds!	
This dagger hath mista'en, for lo, his house	made a mistake, look, its sheath
Is empty on the back of Montague,	
And it mis-sheathèd in my daughter's bosom!	
LADY CAPULET	5.3.214
O me! This sight of death is as a bell	
That warns my old age to a sepulchre.	summons, tomb
[MONTAGUE & Others enter]	
PRINCE	5.3.216
Come, Montague, for thou art early up	
To see thy son and heir now early down.	£ 2.210
MONTAGUE	5.3.218
Alas, my <u>liege</u> , my wife is dead tonight.	prince

Crief of my con's avile both stanned has breath	
Grief of my son's exile hath stopped her breath. What further woe conspires against mine ² age?	my ⁵ , threatens my old age
PRINCE	5.3.221
Look, and thou shalt see.	3.3.221
MONTAGUE	5.3.222
O thou <u>untaught!</u> What manners is in this,	rude boy
To press before thy father to a grave?	rush
PRINCE	5.3.224
Seal up the mouth of outrage for a while	quiet your outcries
Till we can clear these ambiguities	1
And know their spring, their head, their true descent,	source, origin, start
And then will I be general of your woes	lead you in
And lead you even to death. Meantime forbear,	death of the guilty, be quiet
And let mischance be slave to patience.	be calm in the face of misfortune
[to Guards] Bring forth the parties of suspicion.	suspects
FRIAR	5.3.232
I am the greatest, able to do least,	biggest suspect
Yet most suspected, as the <u>time and place</u>	circumstances
Doth make against me of this direful murder.	make me look guilty, terrible
And here I stand, both to impeach and purge	condemn my wrongs and
Myself condemnèd and myself excused.	excuse what may be pardoned
PRINCE	5.3.237
Then say at once what thou dost know in this. FRIAR	immediately 5.3.238
	3.3.238 short time to live
I will be brief, for my short date of breath Is not so long as is a tedious tale.	snort time to tive
Romeo, there dead, was husband to that Juliet,	5.3.240
And she, there dead, that's ² Romeo's faithful wife.	that ⁺
I married them, and their stol'n marriage-day	secret wedding day
Was Tybalt's doomsday, whose untimely death	day of death
Banished the new-made bridegroom from the city,	ady of acum
For whom, and not for Tybalt, Juliet pined.	mourned 5.3.245
[to Capulet] You, to remove that siege of grief from her,	end her grief
Betrothed and would have married her perforce	promised, by force
To County Paris. [to all] Then comes she to me,	
And with wild looks, bid me devise some mean	upset, make a plan
To rid her from this second marriage,	to get her out of 5.3.250
Or in my cell there would she kill herself.	
Then gave I her, so tutored by my ² art,	mine ¹ , as I have studied
A sleeping potion, which so took effect	
As I intended, for it wrought on her	
The <u>form</u> of death. Meantime I <u>writ</u> to Romeo	appearance, wrote 5.3.255
That he should hither come as this <u>dire</u> night	tragic
To help to take her from her borrowed grave,	- CC 1 1 1 CC
Being the time the potion's <u>force should cease</u> .	effect should wear off
But he which <u>bore</u> my letter, Friar John,	carried
Was <u>stayed</u> by accident, and yesternight Returned my letter back. Then all alone	delayed 5.3.260
At the <u>prefixed</u> hour of her waking	expected
Came I to take her from her kindred's vault,	family tomb
Meaning to keep her <u>closely</u> at my cell	secretly
Till I conveniently could send to Romeo.	5.3.265
But when I came, some minute ere the time	before
Of her awaking ⁵ , here <u>untimely</u> lay	awakening ² , tragically
The noble Paris and true Romeo dead.	faithful
She wakes, and I entreated her come forth	begged her to go
And bear this work of heaven with patience,	5.3.270
But then a noise did scare me from the tomb,	
And she, too desperate, would not go with me,	upset
-	-

But, as it seems, did <u>violence on herself</u> .	kill herself
All this I know, and to the marriage	this is all I know
Her Nurse is privy. And if aught in this	aware, anything 5.3.275
Miscarried by my fault, let my old life	went wrong
Be sacrificed some hour before his time	_
	my
Unto the rigor of severest law.	
PRINCE	5.3.279
We still have known thee for a holy man.—	we've always known you to be
Where's Romeo's man? What can he say to this?	
BALTHASAR	5.3.281
I brought my master news of Juliet's death,	3.3.201
	• 11
And then in post he came from Mantua	quickly
To this same place, to this same monument. [shows	a letter] tomb
This letter he early bid me give his father,	
And threatened me with death, going in the vault,	
I departed not and left him there.	if I
PRINCE	5.3.287
Give me the letter, I will look on it. [takes the letter]	
Where is the County's page, that <u>raised the watch</u> ?	alerted the guards
Sirrah, what made your master in this place?	come to this place
PAGE	5.3.291
He came with flowers to strew his lady's grave,	scatter over
And bid me stand aloof, and so I did.	stand away
	•
Anon comes one with light to ope the tomb,	soon, open
And by and by my master drew on him,	soon, drew his sword
And then I ran away to call the watch.	guards
PRINCE [reads the letter]	5.3.296
This letter doth make good the Friar's words,	does support
Their course of love, the tidings of her death,	news
And here he writes that he did buy a poison	100 113
	1
Of a poor 'pothec'ry, and therewithal	druggist, with it
Came to this vault to die and lie with Juliet.	
Where be these enemies? Capulet! Montague!	5.3.301
See what a scourge is laid upon your hate,	curse
That heav'n finds means to kill your joys with love!	a way, children
And I for winking at your discords too	disregarding your fighting
Have lost a brace of kinsmen! All are punish'd!	two of my
CAPULET	5.3.306
O brother Montague, give me thy hand.	
This is my daughter's jointure, for no more	this handshake, wedding gift from you
Can I demand.	
MONTAGUE But I can give thee more,	5.3.309
For I will raise ⁴ her statue in pure gold,	have a statue made of her
That sale 1 Various has that no made 1 language	
That while Verona by that name is known,	is still known by that name
There shall no figure at such rate be set	no figure will be as valued
As that of true and faithful Juliet.	
CAPULET	5.3.314
As rich shall Romeo's by his lady's lie,	I'll place a statue of Romeo by hers
Poor sacrifices of our enmity!	pitiful victims of our hatred
-	
PRINCE	5.3.316
A glooming peace this morning with it brings.	
The sun, for sorrow, will not show his <u>head</u> .	face
Go hence to have more talk of these sad things.	go on
Some shall be pardoned, and some punishèd.	3
For never was a story of more woe	
Than this of Juliet and her Romeo.	
[End]	

INDEX

Sunday	Prologue	
1.1.1	Capulets and Montagues get into a fight; Prince stops them	
1.1.118	Romeo's parents ask Benvolio about Romeo's sad mood	
1.1.163	Romeo tells Benvolio he is brokenhearted	
1.2.1	Capulet invites Paris to woo Juliet	
	Benvolio persuades Romeo to go to Capulet's ball	
1.2.47		
1.3.1	Juliet's mother and Nurse discuss marriage with her	
1.4.1	Romeo and friends talk before the ball; Mercutio talks of dreams (Queen Mab)	
1.5.1	Capulet ball begins	
1.5.48	Romeo and Juliet fall in love at first sight	
1.5.61	Tybalt wants to kill Romeo for crashing the party; Capulet stops him	
1.5.104	Romeo & Juliet talk and kiss, then learn they are enemies	
2.0.1	Prologue	
2.1.1	Romeo slips away; his friends look for him	
2.2.1	Romeo & Juliet exchange vows of love and plan to marry (balcony scene)	
Monday		
2.3.1	Friar agrees to marry Romeo & Juliet	
2.4.1	Mercutio, Benvolio, and Romeo joke around and tease Nurse	
2.4.164	Romeo and Nurse plan for the wedding and wedding night	
2.5.1	Nurse tells Juliet the wedding plans	
2.6.1	Friar, Romeo & Juliet meet to be married	
3.1.1	Mercutio jokes with Benvolio	
3.1.38	Tybalt comes to challenge Romeo	
3.1.61	Romeo refuses to fight	
3.1.74	Mercutio fights Tybalt and dies	
3.1.124	Romeo fights and kills Tybalt	
3.1.144	Lady Capulet demands justice; Prince banishes Romeo	
3.2.1	Juliet looks forward to her wedding night	
3.2.41	Nurse tells Juliet Romeo killed Tybalt and is now banished	
3.3.1	Friar tries to comfort Romeo; Nurse arrives	
3.3.156	They plan for Romeo to visit Juliet then flee to Mantua	
3.4.1	Capulet plans for Juliet to marry Paris on Thursday	
Tuesday		
3.5.1	Romeo and Juliet wake as he must leave for Mantua	
3.5.65	Juliet's mother tries to comfort her by cursing Romeo	
3.5.108		
	Her mother tells her she'll wed Paris; she refuses; her father is enraged	
3.5.216	Nurse advises Juliet to marry Paris; Juliet feels betrayed	
4.1.1	Paris meets with Friar; Juliet arrives and evades Paris	
4.1.45	Friar plans for Juliet to fake her death to avoid marrying Paris	
4.2.1	Capulet advances wedding to Wednesday when Juliet feigns obedience	
4.3.1	Juliet takes the sleeping potion	
Wednesd	av.	
4.4.1		
	Capulet is preparing the wedding	
4.5.1	They find Juliet and think she is dead	
4.5.102	Peter and Musicians discuss a song	
5.1.1	Romeo hears Juliet is dead; he plans to die by her side	
5.1.61	He buys poison from an apothecary	
5.2.1	Friar realizes Romeo didn't get his message	
5.3.1	Paris fights Romeo and dies	
5.3.84	Romeo finds Juliet and drinks the poison	
5.3.121	Friar arrives; Juliet wakes and sees Romeo's body; Friar flees	
5.3.165	Juliet kills herself	
Thursday morning		
5.3.176	Everyone discovers what happened	
5.3.301	Prince condemns Montague and Capulet, who finally make peace	